

C. 31. d. 12.

The thyꝛde and last

parte of the Secretes of the reuerende Maister
Alexis of Piemont, by him collected out of di-
uers excellent Authours, with a necessary Table in
the ende, conteyning all the matters treated of
in this present booke. Englished by
Wyllyam Warde,



(PRINTED AT LONDON

by Rowlande Ball, for Nicholas
Englande.

1562.

The British Museum

Printed by the British Museum, 1851.
The British Museum, 1851.
The British Museum, 1851.
The British Museum, 1851.



BRITISH MUSEUM
LONDON
Printed by the British Museum, 1851.



Secretes and foueraigne re- I,

ceptes well experimented and tryed by
diuers Authours.

Agaynst euery greefe or payne of the head, except the
Pockes.

TAke red Roses, Camomill flowres, Pe-
lilot, Calamint, Sothernwood, of eche
two handfulls, seeth them in fourtye
pounde of water & good wyne, vntill half
be consumed. And with this beyng hote
let the Patient washe his legges euerye
nyghte and moynynge, from the knees
downelwarde, and hys armes from the elbowe downe-
warde. Also he must not haue hys stomacke full.

A preseruatiue agaynst the fallynge syckennesse or
epilepsia.

TAke the beste castoreum, that you can fynde, and
assa fetida, of eche halfe a Dragma, rootes of Piony
wel beaten into pouder a Dragma, aromaticum rosatum
two dragmes, of all these beyng well myrte and min-
gled together with Syrope of Mynte, make seuen Pil-
les, to be taken twyse o; thysse a weeke when you goe
to bed. It hath been often proued.

Agaynst the fallynge syckennesse.

THe Patient beyng tourmented with this disease
it is good to make hym smell burnt Fethers, o;
olde Shoes, so; that reuseth and maketh them
come to them selues.

Another Soueraygne remedye for the same.

TAke a hundred Swallowes, an ounce of castoreum, as
much wyne as shall suffice, & of the best that can
be found. Distil all together and geue the Patient
drynke thereof thye Dragmes fastynge. This water is
also verie good so; men that be apoplectique yf they be
washed with it.

Agaynst the Palsey.

A. II.

Take

The fyrst Booke

TAke myrrhe, mastix, of eche two dragmes franken
sence a dragme and a halfe, Cloues, Syynamome,
Puttnegge, Lignum Aloes, Pace of eche a dragme.
Beate all these into very fine pouder. And the pouder
beyng sprinkled with aqua vite, and dried againe you
muste yet once sprinkle it againe, and continuinge so
sprinkling and drying it fyue tymes. Then beate it
smal againe. And with this pouder perfume a sore skin
laseng two dragmes therof vpon quick coles to the in-
tent that the perfume be receyued throughe oute all the
skynne, and so laied vpon the member that is infected.
Or els (whiche is better) let the skynne powdered with
the sayde pouder, be layed whote vpon the paraliticke
member and so woꝛne: And you shall see a merueylous
effecte.

Another waye.

TAke a pounce of Aqua vite, the roote of iua, the
roote of acorus, & roote of Zsape, of ech two dragmes
blacke Peper, Cloues, Puttnegge, of eche a
dragme, Pace half a dragme: All this you must stampe
well, & bynde it in a fyne linnen clothe and let it steepe
in Aqua vite thre hole dayes, then drene oute the wa-
ter, of this water take halfe an ounce: water of iua and of
Cindie of eche thre dragmes: geue it the Patient to
drinke in the breake of the daye, and let him not eate
in fure houres after. The Patient shall feele a greater
effect if the same day that he drinketh the water, he al-
so washe the soze member with it.

Agaynst the fransey.

THe bodye beinge purged, it is good to haue the
head, and to laye vpon the seame of the crowne of
the head quicke Pigeons (hauing first clefte them
in the backe, and drawen out the entrayles) leauynge
them so vpon his head vntill they waxe colde: or els li-
tle whelpes of a moneth olde their garbils pluckt out:
or if you wylt the linges or lightes of a sheepe or we-
ther hote. But because one of the principall causes of
the fransey is the tourment of watchinge, you must la-

bour

hour to prouoke slepe as much as you can, by remedie
mete therfore: as with washing his legges from the
knees downewarde, and his armes from the elbowe
downewarde, with the decoction of piolet flowers, of
Penuphar, of the rync of Pandagoze rootes, and an-
noyntynge his temples, the soyntes of the arme euen
to the hande, and of the legge vnto the foote with the
oyle of Penuphar and poplar mirt together.

A tryed remedye agaynste the greate payne, ryngynge and
desnesse of the eares.

Take the oyle of Castoreum two vnces, oyle roset,
and oyle of better Almondes of eche an vnce, of
Aqua vite two vnces, mingle al together and seeth
it untill the Aqua vite be consumed. Than every night
at euen whan he goeth into his bedde, droppe foure
droppes into his eares, and stoppe them with Cotton
sauourynge some what of Muske. It is a thyng
proued.

Another remedye well knowen and tryed.

Seeth in some pottle a pounce of Walnut oyle, and
whan it smoketh, make the smoke enter into the pa-
cients eares by a sonnell.

A remedye to stencche the bleedynge at the nose.

Take the iuyce of Plantaine, Rose water, and the
best Vnauigre you can, of eche foure vnces: pelkes
of Egges well beaten two vnces: of acatia mirte
with the sayde thynges halfe an vnce: mingle al toge-
ther, and annoynte your sozehead with it and your
throte with some cloth.

Another for the same well proued, and of a merueylous
strength.

The Patient shall take the water of panis porcinus as
much as shal neede, & which he shal take vp at the
nose, & incontinent he shal seele him selfe holpen.

Another soueraygne remedye.

Take the blood of a man (that is to say that bledeth
at the nose) an vnce or two: and burne it vpon some
plate of iron, then make it into fine powder, & blow
it into his nostrilles, and he shal be well.

A. iiii.

Another

The fyrst Booke.

Another for the same.

TAke of the best Alnagre you can get, Plantayne water of eche two pounce, wete certayne linnen cloutes in it, and laye them to the soles of hys feete, and palmes of hys hands, and agaynst the luer, and the bloode shal furthwith stent.

For the tooth ache, a remedye proued.

Hiera Picra
a medicine
to purge
steme and
collor.

TAke halfe an ounce of Hierapicra: two Dracmes of Mythydate, and halfe an ounce of Aqua vite, and with all these mingled together, you shal often times a daye annoynte the tooth that aketh and rounde the gomme that he standeth in: so; this is singular yf the ache comme of cold.

Another remedie whether the ache be by cold or heate.

TAke stronge whyte Wyne halfe an ounce, of the rootes of Iusquame in Englyshe whyte Verbane, an ounce: Let all be well sodden together, vntyll the thyrde part or half of the wyne be consumed, wth this hote wyne wash al the gomme of that tooth that aketh and keepe it a good whyle in your mouth, on the syde where the tooth is.

Another for the same.

TAke Sage flowers, Rosemary, Betony, Stricados arabic, Marozam, of eche a handefull and a halfe: of Nigella or melanthium in Englyshe Ceth, of perythrum in Englyshe Pelytope of eche two Dracmes. Let all this bee sodden together, in a sufficient quantitie of whyte wyne vntill the halfe be consumed: then straine it and stampe these herbes, and make thereof a plaister and laye it vpon the faulce of the akyng tooth, & kepe the wyne that is strained out in your mouth as whole as you maye endure it.

Another remedie.

Also, if the sayde tooth be hollowe, mire halfe an ounce of Triacle together with Negelle and pyrethrum of eche halfe an ounce, and a Dracme of Aqua vite.

And

And of this mixture fyll vp the hole of the tooth. But yet if all this (after you haue proued it) helpe you but a litle or nothing, put to eche of these remedies two or thre graynes of the iuice of Poppe, called in Latyn Opium, and laye all as is sayde vnto the grieve that troubleth you.

A remedye for the stynkynge of the mouth and nose.

Take a pounce and a halfe of Rose water, a pounce of Violet water, halfe a pounce of Marisam water, beate into pouder Putmegges, Lignum aloes, Synamom, Calingale, Zedoaria, of eche two Dragmes, mire all with these waters, and styll it in a Limbecke. This done, perfume the water with egypt graynes of fyne Muske. The head beyng purged with this water, that is to saye, takynge it vp euery daye at the nose into the head: but yet fastynge, and the nose sytt well purged, you shal see a merueylous effect.

Another for the same.

It is a thing proued and tryed, and very good to take fastynge euery daye at the beginning of dinner, or els from day to daye an Alephangine pille.

A very good gargarisme or gargellynge of the throte agaynst the Quinsiey.

Take two pounce of Lycorons water, the iuice of Plantaines, the sucke of Spulberies, the sucke of Myrtelberries, of eche two vnces: all this mirte together, seeth it well: than straine it and let it coole agayne, and than let the Patient gargle & washe his throte sightly withall.

For the same.

It is a remedye proued and tryed, to blowe wyth a Keede in bys throte fyne pouder of Plantayne leaues dryed.

Another for the same.

It helpeth muche also to annoynt the soore wyth the oyles of Camomille, of Violets, of Sweet Almonds, and

The fyrst Booke.

and of the grease of a Venne, as much of the one as of the other, mixing it al together, and to annoynt there, with the sooze place, with the application of newe thorne oz butwashed wulle.

An excellent plaister to soften or rype an impostume in the throte.

TAke of Swallowes nestes a pounce, and make thereof a plaister with as muche Oyle of sweete Almondes, and of Camowille as suffiseth to make it, and laye it hote to the Pacientes throte.

Agaynst spyttinge of bloode commynge of the Lunges or Lyghtes.

TAke the sucke oz iuyce of Purselane and Blayn-
tayne of eche an ounce: beate into pounce a dragme of redde Cozall, and halfe a dragme of the stone Hematites in Englishe bloodstone: and all being wirtte together gene it to the Pacient at all tymes when he spitteth bloode.

For the same another remedy tryed and proued.

MAke into very small pounce gumme Arabic, Tragacantha, Hartes horne burned, of a bloodstone burned, and redde Cozall burned, of eche halfe a Dragme, and of Hole armenticke two scruples: mixe all with the pelke of a rawe Egge, and gene it the Pacient when he spitteth bloode.

Another remedy founde very singular.

RAke well two Dragmes of Rubarbe, together with the seede of Purselane and Cozlander prepared, of eche a Dragme, make all into very small pounce, and mingle a Dragme of this pounce with as muche iuyce of Purselane as shall suffice, and geue it to the Pacient whan he spitteth bloode.

Another remedy of mercurylous great vertue.

TAke of the lapes of Billople two ounces, of a bloodstone burned, and well beate into pounce two
Dragmes

Dragmes, and geue it to the patient colde.

Another secrete for the same, certayne and experimented
and good at all houres.

Take the shelles of some rawe Egges, take awaye
the yelleshinne that is within, and dye them so
that they maye be made into powder verpe fyne.

Then mire two Dragmes of this powder with thre
vnces of Plantayne water, and geue the patient of it
euer whan he boygeth bloode, and you shall see that the
Lunges wit be sounde. But if you wil that this medi-
cine worke with moze speede, and greater efficacy,
mire it with two Dragmes of the Tapen powder, with
halfe an ounce of syrop of dyse Roses, halfe an ounce of
Burselane, and as muche of syrop of spirtell, to whiche
thing you shal geue the patient fine daies together. And
this thus taken he may be wel assured that from thence
fo,warde the daye toyll neuer breake moze.

For the same.
This is a remede most certayne and proved as well to
heale this sickennes chaunced to a man, as so, to pre-
serue one from it befoze it come, to eate euerye moz-
nyng fasting a scruple of Rharbe root.

Another for the same.
Euery daye as hyghte whan the Patient would
sleep, lee hym suppe a spontfull of mundified Bar-
ley. For at the last, the effect is very great, as well
to preserue him, as to heale hym of it.

Agaynst the viceration of the Lunges or Lightes, and spet-
tell full of matter and corruption.

Take a pounce of the taples of river Crouices, and
four pounce of Cowes, or Swes mylke: and seeth
all together until halfe the mylke be consumed.
And then Lampe well the taples of the Crouices of
Crabbes, and dissolve them in good mylke, puttynge
to them halfe a handfull of Barley flower, and much

The fyrst Booke

of amyllum, of sweete Almonde milke foure vnces, the yelke of a newe layed egge, and foure vnces of Sugre very whyte: mengle all together, and set it on the fyre to seeth, stirring it alwayes softly, vntill it be wel sodden. This doen let the sicke man eate of this composition at moynynge and euenynge as muche as he shall thinke good: and he shall fynde hym selfe very wel.

Another for the same.

TAke vi. Dragmes of white Poppy seede, of Endiue seede draagme & a halfe, wth as much Sorel seede, kernels of Quinces made cleane two Dragmes, the seedes of Melons, Courdes, Cytrons, Cowcumber, of eche an vnce and a halfe, of Gomme Arabick, Triacantha, of amyllum, of eche a draagme, of p^rince of Licozous two Draagme, of the Lunges of a Fore a Draagme and a halfe, Besides the waighte of the whole, mixe and burne al sightlye: Then make it into a fyne powder, wherof you shal take two Dragmes, mingling it with an vnce and a halfe of the syrac of Iulubes, & three vnces of the water of Sonayles distilled. Then geue this drinke luke warme to the Patient in the breake of the daye.

Another for the same.

Mingle halfe an vnce of very whyte Sugre with fyve vnces of the mylke of an Asse newe mylke, and take a lytle of it at the breake of the moynynge, sleepinge a lytle vpon it, and at nighte whan you go to bedde, continuinge so a moneth at the syngge, and twentye dayes together in Haruett.

A remedye for shew wynded men.

TAke an vnce and a halfe of Licozous made cleane, with as much Cetrac the graines of roynes being taken away, Iulubes, & Sebesten of Mira of eche tenne, the roote of Emula campana, purified or made cleane halfe an vnce, the roote of Foole foote or Horse hoose, called of the Apothecaries Vngula caballina, two Dragmes
let al

let al seeth in a sufficient quantitie of water, vntil the halfe be consumed, than straine it, and dissolue with that which is strayned three vnces of the best Manna, or elles an vnce and a half of the flowers of Accis, and geue it to the Patient at the space tyme when the pain taketh him, it is a thing tryed, so singular that it wylle heale the sicke man, so that the Whistton shall bee no more troubled with him.

A drynke for the same disease, to be taken euerye daye thryfe.

Sceeth wel and longe two vnces of the Iuyce of Emus la campana, with as much of the Iuyce of Slope, and a pounce of the water of Foole loose or Hoyle boole: and make therof a syrope with as muche Sugre as shalbe necessarye, of the which the Patient shal take in the morning two vnces without water, and as muche as at noone, and when he entret into his bedde: and as long as the paroxisme and fitte of his payne, it is good to put amonge it foure droppes of gomme Arme, niack, with two vnces of Oximel simple, and giue the Patient drynke of it.

Another tryed secret good for poore folke.

Make a pounce of wyldc Mallowe or marche Mallowe rootes dried in the shadowe, with foure pounce of sodden honnye well scowmed: sturre it vpon the fyre vntill it be lyke an Electuarie, whereof let the Patient take often tymes, and he shal fynd him selfe eased.

For the same, and good also for the poore sorte.

Take of cleare condite water two pounce, of Leeks chopped very smal thre vnces, of frethe butter two vnces, of the best Sugre an vnce and a halfe, and the peike of an Egge. All this being very well beaten and syred by the fyre, shalbe geuen to the Patient at dinner and supper.

A remedy agaynst the pluresye.

Oximel
hony and
vinaigre
sodden to-
gether.

The fyrst Booke

It is a thing wel tried that at the first assault oꝝ coming of the payne of the syde, it is verye good to be let blood in the wayne called Basilica, of the opposite arme: but if the blood be let out at the fourth accesse oꝝ coming, oꝝ soone after, the Pluresse wyl by and by voyde away: not withstanding you muste neuer let the Patient blood but his belly must fyaste be purged and losed, either with taking some casta at the mouth, oꝝ els with some soft glister.

A decoction for the stomacke, verye good agaynst the Pluresye.

Being let blood, as it appertayneth, take the sucke oꝝ iuyce of Zsope, capilorum Veneris, Figges, Dates, Sebesten, dyed Reaspnges, mundified Barley, Licorizous made cleane, of eche half a handfull: seeth all in water as much as may suffice, & put soꝝ to dissolve in it thye vnces of grained Manna. But if the Patient be a pooze man take an vnce and a half of Pulpa castie, whiche is the inner part of it called also Medulla, in stede of Manna, and giue this drinke. xxiij. houres after hys letting blood, and very earlye in the mornynge, it is a thing certaine that in prouing this the Patient shalbe healed, although he were not let blood but a litle befoze the fourth accesse, beause the matters and substance that nourished the disease in the larger condites are purged awaye.

Another remedye moste certayne agaynst all Pluresyes, as proued as diuine, for to prelerue a man that he dye not of it.

Make an oymntment of two vnces of Dialchea mirte with half an vnce of swete Almond oyle, wherwith being hote annoynt the soze syde, castynge vpon it the powder of halfe an vnce of Commyn stamped very small and bouted. That doen, beate a Cabbedge leafe vpon the hote coales, and spreade with old Butter but not salt, laying it hote vpon the grieue: the payne will cease merueylously, and will resolute into matter

of secretes. 7.

matter of an impostume, so that at the laste you shall haue the honour of it, and the Patient healed. Yet you must note that this remedie must not be vsed but at the fourth accesse, or els after. This remedie may also serue in every great grieve disparted thozolue oute al the bodye beneth the head.

An oyntment to rotte or rype the pluresie.

Take two vnces of Mucilage or Mucago of the sepe of Cabedge, with as muche Mucago of the sepe of Marche Mallowes, Mucago of Figges an vnce, of Colwe milke thze vnces, of freshe Butter two vnces, ople of sweete Almondes two vnces and a halfe: mire al this together, sturring it alwayes vpon a smal fyre and make thereof a soft oyntment with as much ware as shal neede. This doen, spreade it vpon newe shorne and vnspashed Wulle, and laye it vpon the grieve, renewing it in foure and twentie houres thze or foure tymes.

A playster for the Gme.

Sampe well in a mortar foure vnces of the rootes of wyde Mallowes well sodden, putte to it an vnce of Butter, an vnce and a halfe of honny, of Dragons dung two Dragmes: mingle all together, and laye it hote right vpon the payne, and soone after the corruption will breake.

For the same.

It is a remedie well proued, although it be not much vsed, to geue a patient in xxiii. houres foure tymes foure vnces of the water Lactarium serie sic hoare. For in so doyng, the cure shalbe so rapye that you shall see the impostume broken and purged from all corrupte and rotten bloode. And moze ouer he shall be preserued from spitting bloode, and from the consumption of the Lungen.

Agaynst the hote cogh, that is to say, when the patient is so vexed with it, that he can not well slepe.

B. lll.

Take

The fyrst Booke.

TAke a Dragma of the Pilles of cynoglossa in English boundes tongue, with syrope of Violes, and make thereof fyue Pilles, whereof the Patient shall take one euery daye at the entryng into his bedde.

Agaynst the same, if his voyce be hoarse with it.

TAke Diacodion, and of the pouder of Tragarante cold, Penides, of eche. ii. dragmes, Bole armenick a Dragma: Make all this into a very fyne pouder, and with the syrop of Myrtle make Pilles lyke Peason, of the which whan the Patient goeth to his bedde he shall holde one vpon his tongue, and he shalbe wel.

A tryed electuary for the same.

TAke Diapentidion without species, Loch sans & experti, of eche an vnce, of Penides. ii. vnces, & w^{as} much syrop of Viope, as shall suffice for to incorporate all: make thereof an Electurpe: whereof the sicke man shall holde some in his mouth lickynge it.

Agayne for the cough.

TAke a pounce of freshe butter without salte, thye yelkes of newe layed Egges, two vnces of the Roze of Amylum, and an vnce of Sugre melted in the water of Violets: Spingled all together, and Myrrer it alwayes vntill it be well seasoned and of a good tast. It is a good remedye whiche maye serue you as well in steade of meate, as of medicine.

Pylles for the cough.

TAke two Dragmes of Agaricke prepared, & mixe it with a Dragma and a halfe of Frankenscence made into pouder, and with the Myrte of Viope, so make thereof ten Pilles, of the which the Patient shall take one euery night whan he goeth to bedde. It is a remedye verie good, as well for yonge childzen, as for olde folke.

An oynment for the same.

Take

Take olde Butter that is not Salte, the Oyle of
swete Almondes, and of whyte Lylies of eche an
bunch, halfe an ounce of Mucelago of the seebe of
wyldes Mallowes, with as much of Mucelago of the
seebe of Mallowes, and half a scruple of Saffron: mixe
all together, and make thereof an ointment: with a lit-
tle Oyle are: wherewith beinge boie, you shall annoint
your bzeaste.

Agaynst the trembling and paynyng of the hearte.
This is verye good, but especiallye for womes,
which are much subiect thereto.

Take the Pilles of dyed Cytrons, Zedoarie, Dorozi,
Calamit aromatici, of eche a Dragma, of Grami Paradisi,
halfe a Dragma, of the rootes of Englyshe dyed
two Dragmes, of syne Muske halfe a Scruple, Eschimi
halfe a Dragma: Let al be made into powder as well as
is possible, and the powder after sifted: wherof beinge
mingled with the water of Turmentin, the Patient
shall take a Dragma and a halfe, at the breake of the
dape, and in the euenynge when he will sleepe a Dra-
gme. And he shall see him selfe ryd and quit of his pain
with in seven dayes.

A remedye agaynst the same and verye good to restore
the strength, beinge weakened with so greivous heate
of agues.

Take two Dragmes of the best Opynamom, halfe a
Dragme of Race, of Hyacinthes, Amaragos of
Rubies of erbe halfe a Dragma, of perced or un-
perced pearles, of erbe a Scruple, of Salbe and Galluer
beaten into powder, of erbe a Dragma: Let al together
be made into a verye fyne powder, wherof spryng it
with Sugar dissolved in Rose water, you shall make li-
tle Balles of two Dragmes a peere. I have seene two
selfe that many haue been with this confection preser-
ued from the plague in a very daungerous tyme.

Another

8 The fyrst Booke.

Another remedie, wherewith I haue alwayes founde my
selfe verye well.

Make a drinke with two unces of the sucke of Be
glasse purged on the fyre, and two Dragmes of
very whyte suger mixt together, and drinke it
like warme ennyng nyght when you go to bedde, and
before ten dayes be past you shal be cured.

An Epitheme agaynst the same payne.

Epithema
is a medi-
cine layed
to the regi-
on of the
hart or ly-
uer to cole
it.

Take Rose water, Bozage water, the water of
Melissophylum, in Englyshe Baulme, Sozrel water
of eche fyre unces, of Sandall whyte and rede, and
of the seede of redde Roses, of eche a Dragme and a half,
Lignum aloes, of the fleshe of the hart of a Bucke, and
of hartes borne burned, of eche a Dragme, of red Co-
rall, of Ben whyte and redde, of eche halfe a Dragme,
of the floures of Buglosse, and of Bozage, of eche a
handfull. Let that be made into powder that can be,
and let all keet together untill the thyrde parte of the
water be consumed: Then put to it thre unces of the
best Balmesey, and two unces of the best whyte Wine-
gre with a scruple of Saffron: mingle all this together
and laye it whote vpon the sicke mans hearte, with a
linnen clothe cleane dyed in grayne, early in the mo-
rning and at nyght before supper. For admit that than
he feele his griefe or not: yet neuer beleefe this is a
thing experimented and very good.

An oyntment very good for poore folke, that are not able
to paye for the fyre layed medicine or nourishment.

Take thre unces of yellowe Genuubar, two Dra-
gmes of the powder of the same floures of Genu-
ubar, of redde Sandall, of redde Corall, and of Soz-
rel seede, of eche a scruple, of Perles, of Lignum aloes
of the fleshe of the hart of a Bucke, of eche halfe a scru-
ple, thre graines of Camphyre, of whyte ware washed
in the water of Genuubar, Cytrpn or yellowe as much
as shall neede. That which must be made in ponder, be-
ing so made, make thereof a softe oyntment, where-
with

which you shall annoynt the patient morning and evening aboute the heart, befoze his meales, and he shall be well.

Another composition very good in the tyme of a plague as well to prevent as to heale.

Take an ounce of the best Triacle, halfe ounce of the iuyce of Lemons, a scruple of Saffron, of the two sortes of Pearles, of redde Corall, and of Rorrell seede, of eche halfe a Dragme: two Graines of Camphyre: mingle all together very wel with two or three droppes of odoriferous white wyne, and make there of an oymntment: a certayne quantitie whereof you shall spreade vpon a crymson silke cloth, laying it bothe vpon the Patients hearte, renewynge it morninge and eueninge.

Another oymntment verie good, and principally for children that are troubled with wormes.

Take halfe an ounce of aloes epanicum, a scruple of Saffron, two Dragmes of the iuyce of Cytrons, a Dragme of pleasaunt white wyne: mire all well together, and spreade it vpon some linnen clothe, and lay it vpon his heart.

A remedye agaynst the wormes in yonge children.

Take a pounde of bitter Lupines, aloes epanicu of eche three Dragmes, of the iuyce of worme woodde two Dragmes, all wel mixed together, let it be spreadde vpon some cloth or cloute, and laye it vpon the chyldes Pauell.

A remedye agaynst the payne of the stomacke.

Take two unces of the crumme of the bread of Byzantyn: mingle it with the wyne of Pomegranettes be-
twene sweete and sowre, and plaineaine water of eche foure unces: presse that harde, and giue the wine tempered with the sappe water, vnto the Patient: If the paine come of the continuall and great burning of an ague, take this drinke an houre befoze it comme and

C.L.

you

The fyrst Booke

you shal finde it of a merueylous vertue: But if it paste be excedinge, it shalbe good to geue vnto the Patient this holis folowing, at what houre so euer it be that the payne taketh him.

Take thre Dracmes of the Electuarie of Succo rosarum, two scruples of Philonium romanum: Dure them and make thereof a Bolus, whiche shal greatly pprofite him.

Another remedye for the same, whan all other wyll nor profyte hym.

Take szop of Roses, szop of Wormewod of eche an vnce and a halfe, a grayne of Opium, seeth them slighte one watome, and strynge it together with thre vneces of the broth of a Penne, you shal giue the Patient drinke.

A romentation or nourishment verye syngular for the same.

Take redde Roses, the flowres of Camomille, of Wormewod, of Wynte, of eche a handefull: beate the sayde herbes vpon whote burning tyles spred, kled with whyte wyne, and laye them often tymes vpon his stomacke.

Another.

It is a thing tryed agaynst the payne of the stomacke so that it come not of colde, and also to bee ppreferred from the same, to take daye by daye befoze meales, two scruples of Pilles of washed Aloes.

Another agaynst the same.

Take halfe an vnce of washed Aloes, and thre vneces of honnye Roset; seeth this in two pounce of water, vntill there remaine but halfe, then straine it through a strainer, & geue thereof vnto the Patient, every daye early in the moorning two vneces: this will heale and cure his grief, or els wil ppreferred him from it if he be not already taken with it.

Another remedy.

It is a thinge well proued, that the sicke man take
learlye in the morninge a Dragme, and a halfe of the
best Sythiate: & straighe vpon it drynke a draught
of Malmesey, and by and by he shalbe healed or eased.

Another very good.

Take fyne vices of Camomille water distilled, and
of Nutmegges well beaten into powder halfe an
vice, if you giue it whote vnto the Patient, when
the payne both vnto him shalbe eased.

Another remedye proued.

Take flowres of Camomille, Melilot, Mynt, Pule-
grain, Calamint, Southerne woodde, Benegreine,
seede of Lyne, of eche a handefull, red Roses, spica
squaranti, of eche two Dragmes, Danci, carui, Anyse, Will,
Fenell, of eche halfe a handeful, Galingale, Zedoary, of
eche two dragmes, Cloues, Nutmegges, Lignum aloes
Waxe, redde Cozall, of eche a Dragme: let all sceth in a
sufficient quantitie of water and odoriferous whyte
wyne vntill the thyrde parte be consumed: then with a
sponge steeped in whote lycoure nourishe there with
his stomache morning and euening befoze he eate, and
this will byring his stomache in good state.

A nourishment very good agaynst the same.

Take a pounde of oyle of Spike made in Balneo marie,
warme it luke warme, and with newe shorne and
vnwashed Walle steeped in it, nourish therewith
the stomache, and at the last binde it vpon it.

A lytle bagge to carye aboute one agaynst the same
disease.

Take woyme wood, Mynt, Pulegium, Calamint, of eche
halfe a handeful, Nutmegge, Cloues, Waxe, Lignum
aloes, of eche a dragme: make all into a fine powder,
and put it in a litle bagge, parsumyng it with odorife-
rous whyte wyne, and than lay it vpon your stomache:
if you continue to carye it about you, you shal feele your
selfe merueylous well.

C. II.

Adrynke

The fyrst Booke

A drynke for the same.

I haue found my selfe alwayes very well, as well for
being preserved from this payne of the stomacke, as
deliuered of it, being troubled with it. To witte in
takinge sixe vnces of honnye rosat strained, a Dragma
and a halfe of Nutmegges, and two vnces of the beste
water of a Tine, and seeth them altogether vntill the
water of the Tine be consumed, and in takyng fasting
euerie morninge thre sponnes full of that whiche is
strayned.

Another remedye to lay to the stomacke.

Take Masticke, Cloues, Nutmegges, of eche a dra-
gme, halfe a Dragma of Mace, and as much of Sy-
namome: make hereof a verie fyne powder. Then
tost the vpper or neither crust of a lofe of Banne, and
dispe it in whote Palmesey, growing vpon it of said
pouder, and so layinge it vpon your stomacke whote,
the payne will go away incontinent.

Another remedy well tryed and proued, and good chiefe-
ly for yonge chyldren vexed with the payne of the sto-
macke; which is knowen, yf they vomite or belche.

Take the crommes of Banne bread foure vnces,
rost or tost it, and beate it small into pouder, and
after incorporate the pouder with the succe of
worme wodde, and mynt of eche as much as shal suffice
and put to it moze a dragma of Nutmegges. At al this
being mist together make an oymnt, and layinge it
vpon your stomacke, it will ease and cease the payne,
the belching and the vomiting.

A remedy agaynst an apostume in the stomacke.

It is a thing wel tryed, that if the Patient take eue-
ry morninge at the breake of the daye, sixe vnces of
Camomill water distilled, he shalbe cured and hea-
led of the impostume already begon in him.

Agaynst

Agaynst the same.

Take foure vnces of Emula purified, two vnces of wormewodde newlye extract and wake in forme of Lorb, with as much Sugre as shall neede, and geue it to the Patient moyninge and euenynge befoze bys meales.

A playster for the same.

Take two pounce of whyte bonny, halfe an vnce of greene wormewodde, an vnce and a halfe of the rootes of marche Mallowes: seeth al together vntill it be verpe well sodden, put vnto it some flower of Senegren, and of Lyneseede, of eche half a handefull. Then put to it some oyle of wormewodde, as much as shal serue to make a plaister, the whiche you shal laye vppon youre stomacke, renewynge it euenynge and moynynge.

A nourishment or keepynge of the stomacke in hys naturall heate by washyng or bathyng it.

Take two pounce of Turpentyne, the sucke o' tyce of wormewod, and of wybe Mallowes of eche foure vnces, of frethe Butter an vnce, of Safran a Dragme, of oyle of Wormewod two vnces: mire all, and seeth it one waile: and beinge whote weate some linnen cloth in it, and therewithal washe and bath your stomacke moyning and euening. And you shal se that by and by the matter wil dissolue.

A remedy agaynst vomityng.

Yf the vomityng come at a certaine day or houre, it shalbe good that the Patient, befoze or at the houre that he must vomite, do eate some morsell of tosted bread, steeped in foure vnces of the wyne of solye Pomgranetts, drynkyng also afterward the wyne.

An oymntment very good agaynst cholerick vomiting.

Take oyle of Rusines, oyle of Roses, of eche an vnce: make an vnce of wormewod, of red Coral, and of red
C.iii. Roses,

The fyrst Booke.

Roses of eche halfe a Dragme, of Nutmegges a Dragme: beate to powder that whiche maye be beaten, and with a litle ware make thereof a softe ointment, and annoynt the Patients stomacke with it moynng and euenng befoze his meales.

Another remedye agaynst phlegmaticke vomitynge.

TAke the yelke of an Egge roasted, a scruple of frankensence, with as much Masticke, make into powder that which may be made into powder, and put with the egge. And the Patient shalbe wel yf he take of it every moynng fastyng.

A remedye agaynst the Hycket or yerynge.

Mynge a pounde of strong and odoriferous white wyne, with a Dragme of Calingale beaten into powder, and make thereof a drinke, whereof the Patient shal take whote, eueninge and moynng twiues, two houres befoze his meales.

• Another.

It is a thing sounde very good, to geue the Patient Ieuery moynng three houres befoze he eate, a racine of greene Ginger, and by and by vpon that let hym drynke two draughtes of Spalmesey: and he shal quickly be healed.

Remedye agaynst the payne of the Lyncer, come through ventosities.

TAke the roots of Calingale, and Zedoaria, of eche two Dragmes, a Dragme of Spica, with as much Squinanium, Cloues, Nutmegges, of eche halfe a Dragme: Let al be made into a smal powder: and make thereof an Electuary with scammed Honny, as much as shall nede: whereof you shal take some euengng and moynng befoze you eate.

Another of a very great effect.

Mixe together two unces of Diarhodon abated, Trium
landolorum an unce, of the best Rubarbe made in
syne poulder a Dragma, and with syrope of Suc-
corpe, make an Electuare, whereof the Patient shall
take evening and morninge befoze al other meate, the
quantitie of a Walnut.

A remedy founde very good agaynst the Lyuer that is
apposumate or corrupted.

TAke foure unces of Diarhodon abated, of the best Ru-
barbe wel made into fyne poulder, mingle all with
the syrope of Succorpe and make thereof an Ele-
ctuarie. Let the thing that the Patient shall take euery
morninge two houres befoze his meale, be of the Draga-
mes.

For the same.

It is a thinge tried, that if you doe put newe shorne
Lande unwashed Wulle to sleepe in the oyle of whete
Lilies, and the oyle Nardus celcica, laye it right where
the paine is, & it shall kepe that the Lyuer corrupt not.

Remedyes agaynst the Dropsye.

TAke dyse Wormewood, dyse Agrimonye, dyse Solda-
nella, of eche two Dragmes, of Spica two scruples;
all this being made into a fyne poulder, lay to slepe
in the water of the rootes of Eldern tree, as muche as
shall suffice, and geue of it to the Patient, euery mo-
ning at the bryake of the day two Dragmes.

Agaynst the same.

TAke three unces of the suppe or sucke of Iris, Ca-
lthigale, Zedoaria, of eche two Dragmes, of Spina-
mom, of Cloues, of eche half a dragma of Soldanella,
halfe an unce. Al this being made into a very fyne pou-
der, make thereof an Electuare with as muche scin-
med honny as shall suffice, of the which Electuare you
shall geue halfe an unce vnto the Patient euery mo-
ning two houres befoze he eate.

A Drink

21 The fyrst Booke.

A drynke of great vertue and strength agaynst the wynd
dye dropsey.

Mingls together two vneces of the water of the ro-
ses of Maluwort or Dane wort, with foure vneces
of the water of Elderne tre, and in drynkynge this
early in the mornynge the 2te dayes together, you shal
be verpe well.

Another remedye verye good to take after a purgation.

Take a pounde of Coates dunge, with as much of
Ore dunge, and dyle it in an ouen, and so make it
into a small pouder, incorpozatyng it with supce
of twaynewod, and oyle of Rue, as much as shal suffice
as it were to make therewith an oyntment. And spredde
some parte of it vpon a linnen cloth, lapyng it whote
vpon the Patients belly whan he goeth to bedde.

The nexte mornynge folowynge, take foure vneces of
stronge and odoriferous wine, and seeth it with a hand
full of Sage, and as much Rosemary, vntill the fourth
parte of the wyne be consumed: with the which beinge
hote, you shal washe his bellye. All this done, take an
vnce of Diagalanga, of Rosatum aromaticum, Trissandalorum, Dis-
arrhodon abated, of eche halfe an vnce: mixe all together
with Rosat honnye, and make thereof an Electuarpe,
and giuing him a mouthful of it incontinent after his
bellye is washed.

Remedyes agaynst the Dropsey, called ascites. A drinke
verye good to take once a weeke.

Take as muche of the sucke or supce of Iris or Gladi-
olus, as halfe an Egge shell wyll holde, minglynge
it together, with ffoure vneces of Melletrat, with
half a dragma of the best Rindarbe well beaten in pou-
der. This drynke beinge geuen whote and early in the
mornynge vnto the Patient: it is a wonder to see with
what vertue and strength it worketh.

A singular

A synguler good Electuarie for the same, whiche ought to be declared or disclosed but to your speciall frender.

Take Agrimony, Cuscuta, dyed Grapes, Licorons Pirabolans, Cytrons of eche halfe an vnce, of the rootes of Parsley, of Fenell, of Capers and Agaricke, of eche an vnce. All this grosse stamped must be sodden vntill the composition of halfe the water, and strayne it: and in straining it put to it halfe a pounce of Honnye, and foure vnces of Sugre, and sceth it a gayne vntill it be as thicke as Honnye. This done, put to it halfe a Dragme of the best Kubarbe, two Dragmes of gomme Turbith, a Dragme and a halfe of the leaues of Chameloea, whiche hath leaues lyke to an Olive, tempered in Vinaigre, two Scruples of Diagridium corrected, of Spica halfe a Dragme, with as much of Ginger: and make of al this an Electuarie, of the which you shall geue the Patient twyse a weeke. Note yet that the greatest quantitie may not be aboue halfe an vnce. And as soe you remember to geue hym rather lesse than more, or as muche, hauinge alwayes respect to the strength or weakenes of the Patient.

An oyntment for the same.

More an vnce of Vnguentum Gadalium, w half an vnce of the oyle of Nardus celtica, as muche of the Oyle of Camomille, wherewith soeget not to comfotte every daye his Liuer moynnge and euynge, by annoynting the place right against it.

Another oyntment verye good.

Take a pounce of Turpentine, of Frankencense, Masticke, Myrhe, of eche two Dragmes, Putmegges, Cloues, Galingale, Zedoaria, of eche a Dragme and a halfe: the iuyce of Malwort or Dane wort, the iuyce of wyld Colwumbers of eche an vnce: and let that be made in powder that can be: and all put in a Limbecke, let it distille soe to haue the oyle of it, wherewith you shall annoynte all his bellye. It is a
D. l. special

The fyrst Booke.

Special good remedie, not only to asswage the swelling of the bellie in this sicknes, ascites or dropsie: but also to take awaye al waterie swellynge in what member of the bodye so ever it be: yea it is good also for the ache or payne of the toyntes, and of other partes come by colde.

A remedye agaynst the yellowe laundise.

A Purgation first taken, take two unces of grounde woymes dyed in the shadowe, and prepared in wyne, of the best Rubarbe a Dragma, of Dogges dunge dyed half an unce. Of all this together make a fine powder, and geue vnto the Patient euery morning an unce and a halfe fastinge, and continuynge so fiftene dayes he shal be wel.

Remedyes agaynst the collicke.

Take two unces of stronge whyte wyne, of Nutmegges, and Cloues, of erbe halfe a Dragma, of Galingale a Dragma, stampe these grosselye, and laye them one night in the sayde wyne, and in the morninge geue it the Patient to drynke with a litle whyte Sugre. And let him continue thus drynkyng it twice a weke fastinge. It is a thinge that I haue tried to be very good to preserve a man from the collicke.

A remedye neuer to haue the collicke more.

Take two pounce of the rine or pillinges of thicke Rape rootes, and foure pounce of whyte Honnye, boyle it together vntill the halfe be consumed.

Then mixe with it some powder of Synomome, and Cloues, Nutmegge, Pace, blacke Pepper, of erbe two Dragmes, and kepe it in some vessel. Of the which rines or pillinges take euery morninge fastinge halfe an unce.

Another remedye to take in the payne and tourment of the collicke.

Take the collicke.

Mixe halfe an ounce of the Electuarye of Dates, with a Dragma and a halfe of Philonij romani, and make thereof litle gobbets, the whiche you shall geue to the Patient fasting, ever when the paine racketh him. And you must note that in case of necessitye a man may geue this medicine, yea befoze the digestion of the saide diseases.

A very good powder that healeth quickly the sayd sycknes.

Mixe a Dragma and a halfe of whyte Pulberrype Meaues dyed in the shadowe, with a Dragma of the rene or pillinges of a Radishe roote dyed also in the shadow, and a dragma and a halfe of the litle karnelles or stones of meddlars. All beinge made into powder, geue vnto the Patient two dragmes in good and oboziferous whyte wyne.

A remedye which I have founde to be verye good for all grieue or payne of the guttes or entayles.

Take Diagalings, and Diabuglossum of eche two dragmes Philonij romani foure scruples, mixe all together, and make thereof litle gobbets or lumps: which you shall geue vnto the Patient at euerye tyme the paine tormenteth him, and specialllye when he is yet fasting.

A glyster wherewith I haue cured manye.

Take thirtene ounces of strange whyte wine, foure ounces of freshe butter, sixe ounces of common oyle, Annice, Dill, Fenncell, wilde Carwapes, called of the Apoticaries casui agreste, Dauci, ameos, carthami, of eche two dragmes: mixe them & seeth them all vntill the hallowe of the wyne be consumed. Chan straine it, addinge to that which is strained two ounces of yownde roset, an ounce and a halfe of red Sugre, two dragmes of common salt, and the yelke of an Egge, mixe all this together and make thereof a glyster.

Another way of the same.

¶

D. II. Berth

The fyrst Booke.

Sceeth a pounde and a halfe of stronge whyte wyne, with two vnces of hote skaldyng water, untill the sayde water be consumed, and make onely a glister of the luke warme wyne: it is a thyng tryed that after the other glisters, this will helpe you much, yf the ague be not with it.

Another for the same.

Take eyght vnces of the oyle of Rue, thre vnces of the oyle of Castoreum, two vnces of Philonium romanum, an vnce of Benedicta, of other thynges as before, saying that you must put as lytle salte to it as is possible, to the end that the vertue of the Philonium may remayne in his. This glister is proued so good, that where as all other wyl not helpe, it will helpe you; yea in a great neede or daunger.

An oymtent agaynst the same.

Take oyle of Castoreum, oyle of whyte Lilies, oyle of Rue, oyle of Cheiri, of eche thre vnces: the iuyce of wyld Mallowes, the iuyce of artemisia, of eche foure vnces, of skaldyng water sixe vnces, seeth al together, untill the water be consumed: then put to it Melanchinum, Mastick, Granum Paradisi, Calingale, of eche a Dragma and a halfe: of Peper, Cloues, Nutmegge, Lignum aloes, of eche a Dragma. Make all this into a fyne powder, and seeth it agayne with a small fyre, and make thereof an oymtent with a litle ware, and so annoynt the place where the griefe is, tapinge vpon it cleane washed wylle and warme. You shal see a marvelous operation.

A verie good receipt, whiche Pope Clement the seventh tooke in his laste syckennes.

Take Mastick, Frankensence of the male kynde, Ware, of eche halfe a pounde, Calingale, Zedoaria, of eche foure vnces; Cloues, Syname, Xiloballam, carpobalsam, of eche two vnces: of Ginger, Cardamom, long

ny, longe Pepper, blacke Pepper, of eche halfe an vnce
 Turbit, Agariche, Rubarbe, of eche two Drachmes:
 the rootes of Endive, rootes of Buglosse, and Boza-
 ge, of eche two handefull: Betonye, Rue, the flowers
 of Sticados, Arabiche, Mariozam, Sage, Rosemarie,
 of eche halfe a handfull: Let al be grossely stamped and
 beaten together, and put into an hundred ponde of
 stronge whyte wyne, and let it rest and remaine there
 three dayes together. And at the thye dayes ende presse
 it harde, and strayne the wyne out, and put it incont-
 nent into a Limbecke, soz to distill out of it Aqua vite.
 This done put into the water of the first distillation a
 ponde of mannes bloode of the bodye of a very health-
 ful and fleshye man, put it agayne to distill. Do so in di-
 stilling it alwayes until nyne tymes. That done take
 an hundred leanes of Goldesoyl of the best and the fy-
 nest that can be had, syltpe leanes of Silversoyl very
 fyne, Jacynthes, Emeraudes, Rubies, Granades, of
 the two sortes of Pearles, red Corall, red Roses, of
 eche a Drachme and a halfe, of verpe fyne Muske,
 halfe a Drachme: mingle all this together and make it
 all into a powder, putting the sayde powder into the last
 water distilled, and let it lye in it. xiiii. houres. That
 done, put all again into the Limbecke and distill it with
 a small fyre: The which water being thus distilled the
 tenth tyme, you muste put into some thicke vialle and
 stoppe it wel, oz els al the water woulde banish away.
 It is merueylous good agaynst al colde diseases, either
 within oz without the bodye, taking of it onely a Dra-
 chme, oz foure dropes with a lytle whyte wyne. But
 if the disease be hote withoute an ague, as other some
 be by reason of some hote matter, geue the Patient of
 the sayde water mixt with water of Endive, at ene-
 ry tyme the payne taketh him. Generis beleefe of you
 wyl see with yowr eyes the merueylous Miracle that
 this water doth, geue fyne oz fyre vnces of it vnto any
 speckman which hath lost al his strength and force with
 a lytle wyne, sodainly you shal see at his strength come
 agayne to him. Also assure yowr selues that there is no

of Tecretes. IT 16.

parched of eche thre Dragmaes of the soler Coz-
diall flowers, beside Violettes, of eche a handfull:
seeth all in a sufficient quantitie of water, wherein
firste some Steele muste be quenched, untill the halfe be
consumed: Then straine it, mixing with that which is
strained two Dragmaes and a half of the best Rubarbe
parched & of Pholonij persici soure Scruples. This drinke
is founde very good by experyence.

Another drynke very good.

Take two Dragmaes of Frankensence of the male
kynde with as much Masticke: a Dragmae of boale
Armenick, red Cozall, Hartes boene burned, of
eche halfe a Dragmae: of the Stone called the bloodstone
burned two Scruples: Make all into a fine powder and
steepe it in red wyne & bindeth, and so geue the sycke
man a Dragmae and a half of it when he goth to bedde.

Another remedye.

Treate in this bloode sycke euerye moraghe sa-
kinge halfe a Dragmae of Rubarbe parched, is
thyng wel tried and very acceptable.

Another drynke very good, in case the Patient haue ther
wyth anye grete doloure in hyt bellyn (as often it maye
it happeneth) by reason of exalceration and knawynge
of the guttes.

Take thre vnces epyther of Coates mylke or shepes
milke, wherein must first be quenched some redde
hote Steele, an vntre and a halfe of the iuyce of plan-
taine, Aromaticum rosatum a Dragmae, myngle all to-
gether, and make a drinke for one tyme. Wherof
geue the Patient thre dayes together: and the sycke
shall soone after lease.

Another remedye when the payne is great.

Take Myrtel berries ii. dragmaes, Worme seede, plan-
tain seede, of eche ii. dragmaes: of Frankensence male
thre

The fyrst Booke

thye grapes, of newe yellow ware two Dracmes: of
Dynamome two Scruples: put al this into the bellye
of a Turtle doue pluckt, sowynge her by agayne: than
roste her with a lytle fyre, and let the Patient eate of
her thye oʒ fyue dayes together. Oʒ if you wil make a
Coulrys of her: and it is certayne that he shalbe healed.

Suffumigations or smokynges for the same.

The fyrste.

LAye an unce of Turpentyne vpon a plate of yron
made hote in the fyre, and let the Patient receyue
mornynge and eueninge the smoke at his founde-
ment thozowe a close Rhole. And continuynge so thye
oʒ foure dayes, there is no doubt but he shalbe cured.

The seconde.

Sampe well twoo ponde of the dunge of a ponge
sasse, and dye it in an Ouen, and see y it burne not.
This done, take a parte of it & put it mornynge and
eueninge vpon hote coales vnder a close hole: to the
ende that the Patient littyng vpon it maye haue bys
foundement smoked therewith. It is a remedy of great
vertue agaynst the bloodye fyre of ponge chilozen, yf
first they be purged with a litle Rubarbe.

Another remedy for the same.

See the a pounce of apiastrum in Englishe Baulme, to-
gether with a handfull of Tatarus barbarus in red wine
and stronge blueygre of erbe sufficiently, vntyll the
thynde part be consumed. Than strayne out the wyne,
and the blueygre, & bynding these herbes fast in a bagge
good and longe, laye it hote euening and mornynge
vpon his foundement. And continuynge so, you shal
haue a good ende of it.

An oyntment very good for the bloody fyre.

TAke Crochyskes oʒ lytle balles of Carabe, lytle
balles of Terra sigillata, of erbe thye Dracmes, Gallie
muscate, Gallie, of erbe a Dracme and a half,
red Copal, red Rose seedes, Musliche, Frankensence,

of eche a Dragma. Let all this be made in pouder, and put in herpe stronge red Minaigre, cristil. boures together, and after waide bye it by the fyre or in the sunne. That done, make it all agayne into pouder, putte ynge oyle of Quince, oyle of rose of rawe, or Sharpe, oyle of Mastick of eche two vnces, with as much the wyghte ware as shall suffice. And with this annoynt the Patientes bellye.

Remedyes agaynst the swellng and oppilation or stop-
pyng of the Splene

Take two vnces and a halfe of the wyghte of wyldes
Mallows, or marthe Mallows purified, two vn-
ces of the wyghte of Calaminte, two Dragmaes of
Sene dyed, and make thereof an Electuarie, mingre
al this with as much as shall suffice of skommed Hon-
nye, and glue of it vnto the Patient a sponnefull, thre
houres before his meales. It is a remedye meruei-
lous good.

A vomentation or nouthyng by washyng for the
same.

Take of the rootes of wyldes or marthe Mallows, &
of Garden Mallows, of eche two vnces, Sene-
grene seede, Linscede, flowers of Camomil, Pe-
llore, of eche a handefull: Calamint, Baulme, cuscuta,
Polegium, Anyce, carui, Fennell, of eche a handefull: seeth
all this in a sufficient quantitie of stronge wyghte Mi-
naigre, and washe the place right agaynst the Splene,
every daye bathing it, and the Patient shalbe very wel
at hys ease.

An oymment agaynst the same.

Take oyle of Rue, oyle of Cayere, oyle of Camo-
mille, of eche a pounce: of the strongest and best
wyghte wyne you can get halfe a pounce, rootes of
wyldes or marthe Mallows, rootes of other Mallows
rootes of Ferne, of eche halfe an vnce: Waxe well the
rootes, and seeth them with all the rest, vntill there
C. i. remaine

The fyrst Booke.

remaine no moze wyne: after that take it, and presse oute the Oyle, puttinge it to a pounce of the beste and strongest wyte Almai gre with an vnce of pink porcia: wel stamped and purified, seething it wel againe, vntill the Almai gre be consumed, and than straining it againe, presse it harde that the oyle maye come out. Vnto these oyles thus strayned oute, you muste put oppoponacis, Bdellij, Galbani, armoniaci, of eche two dragmes: dissolue thy gommes in strong Almai gre, mixing them with the other thinges, and seethinge it slightlye once againe that the vertue of the gommes banishe not awaye: make thereof a soft oymment, with verye good yellowe waxe, where with annoynte the place right against the Splene euery daye moynynge and euening.

Another fomentation or bashing for the same.

Pyrites, eue
ry stone of
the which
there maye
fyer be
broken.

It is a thing experimented that if you washe or bath onely the Splene with very strong Almai gre where in there hath bene quenched the stone called Pyrites, whiche George Agricola calleth Pyrites, laying the clothe dipped in it, righte vpon the place of the Splene. Doing thus you shall not seeke any other remedie, for this wil abate all the swelling.

Remedies agaynst the payne, swelling and rentositie of the Matrice.

Seeth together rootes of matricaria an vnce, Dauci, half an vnce, wyte Honny two vnces, skowring well the Honny vntill it be thowghly sodden: and strayingng and pressing it harde, myngle this Honny with two vnces of the broth that a Henne hath bene sodden in, and three vnces of the decoction of anyce, and giue the woman drinke of it tenne dayes together: the wale be healed. Whereto kepe it well in mynde.

Another myde of some women.
Take:

Take a dragma of Nutmegges, a dragma and a half of roots of Matricaria, a scruple of Spica, seeth al this in five vnces of good whyte wyne, until the thirde parte be consumed. Than strayne it out, putting into that whyche shalbe strayed two Dragmes of berpe whyte sugre, and so geue of it vnto the woman, at the breake of the daye, and at all tymes when the payne shall take her.

Another remedy very good, and well knowen of women.

Take a sweete apple, and make him hollowe with in, make a poulder of Nutmegges, Mace, Spynomom, of eche half a dragma, Cloves half a scruple: put all this within the apple with a lytle Sugre, and roste it vnder hote ashes, and glue of it vnto the woman euer when the payne commeth vnto her. But if the payne encrease so muche that her lyfe is in doubt, put to all this two graines of opium, and sodaynely the payne will depart.

Another.

Take Calamint, Matricaria, flowers of Camomille, of Sage, of Rosemary, of eche a handefull: seeth all in lye, or albye water of a sufficient quantite, until the thyrde part be consumed with the whych water washe the legges of the woman, from the knees to the feete.

A fomentation or nouryshyng.

Take a handfull of Artemissa, with as much of the flowers of Camomille, Mynte, and Calaminte, make hote a tyle, and pouze some good and odoriferous wyne vpon it, and after put also the herbes vpon it for to laye them so hote vpon the Matrice, at euerye tyme that the payne commeth. Bewertbeles, take heede that you washe or bath her not, because that all stoppoure is euill for her.

A very good oymment.

c.ii. Myre

The fyrst Booke.

More a pounce of the oyle of Cheiri with foure vn-
ces of the oyle of Sureau, beate it an d annoynte
the vpper parte of the Matrice with it, dippinge
some linnen cloth in the oyle, and laying it hore vpon
the Matrice. This also layed vpon a womans belly af-
ter this soze when she is in labour, will ease and mitti-
gate her paine.

A plaister or cere clothe to laye vpon the Matrice yf the
griefe be olde or inuerate.

TAke an vnce of dyed Matricaria, with as muche of
the flowers of Cheiri. dyed: half an vnce of Gallia mus-
cat. oz els alefagine, if the woman be pooze of Galbas
num, Bdellium, Serapini, of eche two Dragmes: Olibani, Pa-
ricke, of eche a Dragme and a halfe: Dissolue these
gommes in oyle of Cheiri, makinge into pouder the rest
that maye be made: and make thereof a playster wyth
a lytle pitche, ware and oyle of Sefanni, spredyng it vpon
some leather, and layinge it vpon the place of the
Matrice, and renewe it every eyght dayes.

Remedyes to make a womans tyme to come that is let
or hyndered by some cause.

TAke two vnces of the iuyce of Saupne, and puri-
fie it, mixing with it two dragmes of Synamome
wel made into pouder: foure graynes of Saffron,
two vnces of the water Radthe rootes distilled with a
lytle Sugre, soz two tymes: this prouoketh meruey-
loufly the flowers of a woman. Wherfore beware ye
geue it not vnto a woman greate with chylde. For all
that prouoketh her flowers, maketh her also to labour
before her tyme.

Another remedye verye good, also to cause a woman to
brynge forth the chylde before the tyme, yf the wo-
man be in daunger of it.

More two graynes of Saffron, and two dragmes
of Sugre in foure vnces of Wympernell water,
makinge thereof a drinke, and giue it to the wo-
man at twyse, at the breake of the daye, and when she
goeth

goeth to bedde.

A washing very good for the same.

Take Calamint, Pulegium, Sage, artemisia, Rosemarie of eche a handefull, rootes of *Gladiolus*, the rootes of *Malwozte* or *Danewozte*, rootes of *Bureau*, of eche half a handful: seeth all in good wyhte wyne inough, vntil the partes be consumed: where with walthe the woman in the mornynge, and when she goeth to bed, from the haunches downewards. Further more, the mornynge after she is washed, you shall geue her to drinke a dragma of olde *Triacle*, three graynes of *Saffron*, and two vnces of the water of *artemisia*, mixte together. This is so certayne, that if she vse it fyue tymes onely she shal haue her flowes.

Agaynst to much abundaunce of flowes.

Make a verpe fyne powder of halfe an vnce of the inwarde skyn that couereth the kernels of wilde *Fylberdes*, giuing a dragma thereof vnto the woman, incontinent the to muche commynge shal cease.

An oynment agaynst the same.

Take the succre of *Plantan*, the succre of *Solatrium*, the succre of *Rubarbe*, of eche halfe an vnce, red *Coral*, *Frankensence* of the male kynde, *Pastick*, of eche a dragma and a halfe: *Cozlander* prepared, seedes of redde *Roses*, of eche two *Scruples*, seedes of whyte *Iusquiamum*, the rpyne of the rootes of *Pandagoga*, of eche half a dragma: strong red *Almaigre* half an vnce, make in fyne powder all that may be made, and mingle all together, with the whiche beynge luke warme, annoynt the sooles of the womans feete euerye night when she goeth to bed, and you shal see a good & fortunat effect.

Against the prefocation or stranglyng of the matrice.

Seeth in stronge wyne the rootes of *Gladiolus*, the rootes of *Calamint*, the rootes of *Ciclamen*, in *Cist* the rape *Uiolet*, of eche a handefull, vntill half the

E.iii.

wyng

The fyrst Booke

Wyne be consumed: than strayne them, and with that whiche is constraigned out washe the womans knees morninge and euening: for it is very good.

Agaynst the same of whar cause soeuer it come.

Make a dragme of assa fetida, and halfe a Dragme of Daucus, with Honnye roset, and make thereof sixe Pilles, and taking one of them euery morninge, they are very good, as well to p̄serue a woman from it as to heale her of it.

Another agaynst the same.

Take two scruples of the best Agariche, two Dragmes of Turpentine, seedes of Daucus, and assa fetida, of eche halfe a scruple, mingle them and make lytle balles, of the whiche you shall geue the woman euery daye. For it is a thing very good to heale her, or els to kepe her from it.

Agaynst the same.

Take water distilled of the rootes of Daucus, of wyldc Poppe syue vnces, Honnye roset an vnce and a half: mire al together, and giue the woman drinke of it. For whether the payne be alreadye or is lyke to come, she shalbe cured or p̄serued from it.

Agaynst the same.

Take two dragmes of castoreum, a dragme of the same womans heare, mirt with a litle Rosen of a Wyne tree, and make thereof greate Pilles as bigge as Filberdes, with one of the whiche Pilles perfume her nostrils, at the tyme of the p̄secution or stranglinge of the Matrice, and incontinent she shalbe eased.

Remedyes to be vsed when the Matrice commeth out of her naturall place, or falleth.

You shall mire oyle of Masticke with oyle of rosat, greens or rawe of eche two vnces, then copularum glandum, the flowers of wyldc Pomegranade tree, the

ryne of Pomegranades, Myrtelberries, of eche a scruple, of Frankensence, mastick, Acanth, Hypocistidos half a dragme: mixe them and make thereof a very fyne powder. And then casting it vpon the necke of the Matrice and dippe your syngers in the oyle, and so put the matrice vpwarde with them.

A plaister very good.

Take Dorell seede, the seede of Plantaine, and of Cozlander prepared, of eche two dragmes: redde Cozall, seedes of red Roses of eche a dragme, Hypocistidos, Frankensence of eche a dragme and half: Galles, the Pilles of Pomegranades, flowers of Pomegranads, of eche. ii. dragmes: beate all into a fyne powder, gathering together the powder, wth the oyle of versypte rosat, & makinge thereof a platster with waie & pitch as smit as shal suffice, & spreade it vpd a peece of leather, a parte of the which you shall laye vpon the womans belly, right against the place of the matryce along vnto both her haunches. And this shall help her.

Remedies for the Matryce corrupted or apostumated.

A playster for to dissolve it.

Take the flowers of Camomille, mellilot, Marigold, the leanes of mallowes, the rootes of Violettes, Bianchepue, of eche a handefull: the rootes of wilde oz marhe mallowes cut very small thre vnces: seeth it al in a sufficient quantitie of water vntil h^{alfe} be consumed: then put to it a handfvl of slowe of Line, seede, with as much of flower of Synegrene, of Butter beynes grease, of eche as much as byl grease ouer the platster, the whiche you shall laye vpon the apostumate oz corrupt place. Notwithstanding remem- ber that to euery grieve of the Matrice (as we haue ouer selfe well tryed and proued) all moyste somentation oz bathyng is hurtfull, and therefore beware in any case you doe it not.

Another playster for the same.

Take

The fyrst Booke

TAke the iuyce of greene Camomill, and the iuyce of Matricaria, of eche two vnces: mixe them together with a pounce of the plaister of Pelliot, and laye it vpon the corrupt place: It is certayne that doinge so often tymes, it will waier offe and rotte.

A playster.

TAke fyre vnces of Dyagullon withoute Gomme: two dragmes of Saffron, an vnce and a halfe of the iuyce of Matricaria: make thereof ceratum of plaister with ware, and a lytle Rosen of a Wyne tree, and laye it vpon the place of the corruption: it is a singular thyng.

Remedies against the vicers or corrupt matter of the matrice.

TAke two vnces of the oyntment of common Tutia, dissolve it well in eyght vnces of Clwes mylke, and squirt it into the Matrice. This is very good.

A drynke for the same.

TAke fyre vnces of newe and freshe mylke, myngle it with an vnce of Honny roset, and geue it to the woman tenne dayes together, thre houres befoze she eate any thyng. And this is also very good.

Remedies agaynst the whyte fyxe of women.

TAke gomme Arabicke, Dragacante, Amylum of eche two dragmes, of Masticke, a dragme: make all into a fyne powder, and with a litle good Sygre dissolve it in the iuyce of Quinces: Make thereof balles of two dragmes a peece: of the whiche geue one to the woman, every moynynge thre houres befoze she breake her faste, wherupon incontinent let her drynke a draught of red stipticke wyne, doyng the lyke at night befoze supper. And this shal helpe her so that in short space she shalbe healed.

Another

Another agaynst the same. To make a dynte.

Take the pelke of two egges rawe and new layed, Frankensence of the male kynge, boale Armenick Terra sigillata of eche halfe a dragme, make into powder, that which may be made, minglinge all together, and geue to the sicke woman: a moubfull of it euerie moyninge, sixe houres at the least before she eate any thyng. This remedye is so excellent that I haue cured manye with it.

A drynke.

Take foure vnces of red styptick and byndyng wyne wherein you must often tymes quenche first some hote Steele, gomme Arabick, Diagacane, of eche halfe a dragme, mingle it together and make a drynke of it: whereof you shal geue the woman sicken dayes together earbly in the moyning: and there is no doubt but she shalbe healed.

A powder agaynst the same.

More halfe an vnce of Date stones well beaten in to powder with a dragme of Dragons bloode in red wyne, and geue the woman one dragme of it at the byake of the day, and another when she goth to bedde, and she shalbe healed.

Remedies agaynst pyssyng hore.

A Syrop.

Take Syrop of Violettes, and of Pennyphar, of eche an vnce, mingling with it Plantaine water, Posrelaine, of common colde seedes, of eche an vnce. This Syrop digesteth the collerische matter, and taketh awaye the bytyng humours that cause the heats in pissyng.

A drynke agaynst the same, to take three houres before dynner and at noone.

15 The fyrst Booke.

Mixe foure vnces of the water of Malloves with two vnces of Syrop violet. Drinke this continually seven dayes: and at the eighth day mixe with it an vnce of lenytle Diasebetes, with a dragma and a half of Diaprunia latayue, & make thereof a drinke with the water of the decortion pectozall, the which you shal geue to the Patient.

Agaynst Gonorrhæa, which is when a mans seede goth from hym vnwittinglye.

Take foure vnces of Ewes milke, & mixt it with .ii. dragmes of Hares hear burned and wel made into powder: geue the Patient drinke of it twice a daye moorning and enening two houres before he ate.

An oymment agaynst the same.

Take two vnces of Olibani, acacia, and Hypocistidos, of each two dragmes, of Galles a dragma, Labdanum, halfe a dragma: oyle of Masticke, oyle of Spike, oyle of Myrtle, of each halfe an vnce: Make that into a fine powder that can be made powder, and make thereof a softe oymment with a sufficient quantitie of ware, putting to it at the ende halfe a scruple of Camphyre, with this oymment annoynt his raynes and the chine of the backe, his flankes and the place aboute the yulie membes, euening and moorninge.

Another remedye mercuriuous good.

Take half an vnce of Turia prepared, Sarcocolla washed also, hepaticum, Sugre candie, of each thre dragmes: mingle it and make it into a fine powder, wherof dissolue one dragma in womans milke, and therewith squirt the mans yerd a good way in, foure or five tymes a day, and he shal incontinent be healed. But if there be any vlceration he shal also soone be ridde of it.

Remedies for them that pisse blood.

Take water of Plantain, of nightshade in Latyn Solas, Sorrell, Endiue, Wormewood, of each foure vnces,

unces, whyte Sandall and red, Beere whyte and red,
of red Roses, of eche a dragma and a half, Spondium two
dragmes, of Sylica tenne graines: of the best Vlnaigre
thre unces: make that into fine powder whiche maye be
made, and make thereof Epithema for the Syner.

Another mynture for the same.

Take the succe of Plantain, of night shade, of Soz-
rell, of eche an unce, oyle roset, oyle of Myrtel, of
eche halfe an unce, Hypocistidos, red Coral of eche
a dragma: make that into powder that shal be made,
and make of it awayntment very soft with a litle ware
and annoyntinge the raynes of the Patient, from the
haunche vnto the place about the yntuse members, and
to the roote of his yarbe. And he shalbe wel eased.

A playster for the same.

Take Plantain seebe, Sozrel seebes, Purcellin seebe,
of eche two dragmes, gomme Arabicke, Draga-
cante, of eche a dragma and a halfe, Hypocistidos,
asaia, bole Armenicke, spike burned, of eche a dragma,
Terra sigillata. Hares beare burned of eche a dragma: make
al together in a fine smal powder, and make thereof a
plaster with oyle roset greene or rawe, ware & pitch,
as muche as shal suffice: the whiche you shal lay vpon
the raynes of the Patient. It is proued and tryed to
be verpe good.

Remedyes agaynst the granell.

It is a thyng certaine, that if the Patient swallowe
downe thre dragmes of newe Cassia every day before
dynner, he shal neuer haue the granell.

Another.

Take the stone that is found in the heads of Crabs
half an unce: burne it, and make it in powder very
fyne, mixing the powder with the water of Hart-
frage, and so geue it to the Patient.

Another remedy wel tryed, whereby I haue often tymes
founde my selfe eased.

f. ii. Take

The fyrst Booke.

Take oyle of Scorpions made of oyle of bitter Almonds, Turpentine, freſhe Butter of eche half a pounde, of Saſſon a Scruple: beate all this in ſome beſſell on the fyre, and with a linnen cloth bathe and walthe often tymes a daye from the heighte of the haunches, vnto the roote of beginnynge of the paine members.

Agaynſt the ſame.

Diſſolve thre dragmes of be Goates bloode prepared in ſufficient quantitie of Worme flowers water diſtilled, and geue it to the Patient.

Another very good.

Myre an vnce of the ſyce of grene Lemmons with thre vnces of Palmesley, and geue it the Patient to drynke all at one tyme, when he ſeeketh his grieve.

Receiptes to haſten the chylde byrth, and to mitigate the payne of the tranayle and labour.

Take Genpper berries, and bay Berries of eche ſeuē: great Synamome halfe a dragme, whole Synamom a dragme. Put al together in a turtle Dones belly that is fat and ſeethe, and put her on a ſpyt and roſte her, and baſte her with Pennes greaſe, the which you ſhal geue to the woman euerye daye for her ſupper. It is a thing as notable as any other can be. Yet in the meane tyme you muſt note, that none of theſe receypts muſt be geuen to a woman great with childe, vntleſſe ſhe haue paſſed the moone of the nyght moneth that ſhe was with chylde.

Another.

Take freſhe Butter waſhed in Violet water thre vnces, mucilago of Cabbage two vnces, mucilago of wynde or marſhe Mallowes, mucilago of Figges of eche halfe an vnce, and mixe it together.

And

And if the woman be nigh her tyme, let her put rierpe
dage into the entry of her Matrice, a cloute wete and
dip in this lycour, and she shall bryng forth her childe
without great trauaile and difficultie.

Another.

Take fyre pounds of good whyte wyne. Calamint,
Sage, Rosemary, of ech half a hāful: seeth al to-
gether untill the fourth part of the wyne be consu-
med: weth the which the woman drawing nigh to her
tyme shall washe her legges, once a daye, eyther mo-
ninge or eueninge.

Another.

Take an vnce of the pilling of Radishe rootes weth
as muche Mercurie, thre graynes of Saffron, a
dragme of grosse Sydnamome wel beaten into pou-
der, two dragmes of the iuyce of Saunye. mingle and
stampe wel altogether, bynding it in some fyne linnen
cloth vpon the necke of the Matrice. If the woman sa-
bour in great daunger, she shall soeonly be deliuered.

Another remedye verye good, but yet such one that may not
be geuen but in great necessitie, or when the child is dead
within her bellye.

Mixe together two vnces of the iuyce of Saunye,
a dragme of Bozas mynerall well made in pou-
der, and an vnce of odoriferous whyte wyne, and
geue it the woman to drinke, and the effect wyl soone
solowe.

Remedyes when a man ysleth agaynst hys wyll.

It is a thyng verye good and tryed, to geue euerye
mornyng to the Patient a Cytren myzabolon well
conserved.

Another for the same.

Take plantaine water, Rose water, Sorrell water,
nyghtshade water, of ech halfe a ponde, To be
f. iii. wodde

The fyrst Booke

Wodde water foure vnces, hyndes ol *Ceromina sandalis* an
vnce: *Spondij*, two dragmes; red Coral; red Rose seedes,
plantain seedes, of eche two dragmes, of Spike tenne
graines, of very good *Vinaigre* thre vnces; mixe alto-
gether, and with a whyte linnen cloth dipped therein
and well cleansed, washe and bathe the *Vpuer* with it
and the raines of the backe. That done, take oyle Ro-
set, oyle of Myrtel, oyle of Quinces of eche an vnce.
Make into powder that may be made, and make there-
of an oymntment very softe with a lytle ware, announ-
tyng: incontinent the Patients raynes of the backe
and bys bellye.

Remedies agaynst the stone in the bladder.

Take Lion tripon, thre dragmes, ten bitter Almondes
as much of *¶* kernelles of Peches: braye all thys
well together, and make thereof litle balles wthh
Sugre, the which you shal geue to the Patient euerys
moneth ten dayes together, at the bryake of the daye,
sleepinge a lytle vpon it, and you shal see a good ende
and issue of it.

A remedy and preseruatiue agaynst the same.

Take foure vnces of Turpentine, and burne it vpon
some plate of Iron red whote, vntill it maye be
made into powder; of the whiche powder, take two
dragmes, water of *Saristrage* foure vnces, mingling al
together, make thereof a drinke, which you shal geue
the Patient twise a weke, at the bryake of the daye con-
tinuyng so two monethes together. If he haue not yet
the stone, he shall without doubt be preserued from it:
but if he haue it, he shal also be healed of it.

Another for the same.

Take sixe Dragmes of Turpentine ten tymes wa-
shed in water, and make thereof lytle balles cal-
led Wolf, with the suppe of *Saristrage*, and a lytle
Sugre, and geue it to the Patient as is also sayde.

Remedies

Remedyes for to Heale the Emorrhodes of Wyles,
A very excellent oymment,

The body being purged take ople violet washed
in water of violets, and scethe butter washed,
of eche an vnce: make therof a softe oymment
with the pelke of an Egge, half an vnce of ople
of Lineseede, and as much more as shal suffice: Anoint
the Emorrhodes of Wyles with it twice or thysse a day
There is no such remedy as this is, when women lye
in childe bed because of the retention of their flowes
thai are often tymes, yea almoste daily molested wth
these Emorrhodes of Wyles very sore.

A playster agaynst the same.

Take of the crumme of bzian bread a pound, of ewes
mylke, of colwe milke, of elles goates milke, two
pounds: Seeth all together until two or thre
partes be consumed: than put to it two vnces of the
grease taken of the chyne of a goate, and an vnce of the
pouder of grounde wormes, mingling al together, and
to lay it wth upon his foundement.

An excellent and very good hore bath or balne for the same.

Yon shal take the leaues of Malloves rootes and al
the rootes of wilde or marthe Malloves, of holys
Docke, Violets, Cabbage, the flowers of Taxus bar-
batus, Camomille, Pelliot, Syngrene, Lyneseede, of
eche a handeful and a half: seeth al in a sufficient quan-
tity of water of the river, or some other scethe water,
until halfe be consumed: than powre it into some
tubbe, causing the patient to sit in it twice a day, in
the morning and at night, the space of an houre.

Another remedye of verye great vertue.

Take. ii. vnces of the iuyce of lettes, an vnce of the
iuyce of Penny, butter made of cow milke, walnut
ople, ople of decortid of *citapnia*, of eche an vnce & a
halfe

The fyrst Booke

halfe, oyle of Ravishe rootes an'vnce, of the suet that is about the kydneyes of a Goat an'vnce and a halfe: let all be well sturred and brayed in a morter. This being hote, yf you laye it with fat well upon and aboute the Emorrhodes twyle a day, vntill so thirtie dayes long. I haue proued the remedie to be of great efficacye and vertue, that withoute doubt I dare assure the patient of heath.

Remedyes agaynst the swellynge of the codder.

Take oyle of whyte Lylies, oyle of Roses complete of eche two vnces, of the grease that is washed of from newe thorne Waulle an'vnce and a halfe, wete some fatter Wulle in it, and laye it whote upon his Codder: and then wil the swelling go awaye with the payne.

Another agaynst hard swellynge.

Take Rysyns dyed and carnelles plucked out thre vnces, Barley flower two vnces, as muche of the flower of whyte Cyche peason, half an vnce of the flower of Syngrene, as muche of the flower of Lynes sede, an vnce and a halfe of Honnye: mingle all wel together, stampynge it in a morter, and laye it whote upon his Codder.

A good playster for the same.

Take gomme Arabicke, Dragacante, of eche two dragmes, Galbannum, Armoniacke, of eche a dragme and a halfe, Beane flower and the flower of whyte Cyche peason, of eche an vnce: Dissolue the gommies in oyle of swete Almondcs, and a lytle Almygre, then mixe all well together, and make thereof a plaister with Witche & Ware, as much as shall suffice.

An oyntment agaynst the same.

Take oyle of whyte Lylies, and oyle of Camomille, of eche an vnce, of Comyn two dragmes, Labdany, Galbany,

Galbany, of eche an vnce: Dissolue the Commes in stronge Maigne, and make in powder that whiche is to be made: And make of this a soft ointment, with a litle Oile, wherein were sode newe Horne and blawshed Wulle, and laye it vpon hye Cordes.

A playster.

Seeth a pounde of white Cyche peason in good white wyne, vntyl they be thowoly soddyn: than stampe them wel in a moztar, puttyng to them two vnces of Camomille flower, a dragma of Saffron, two vnces of oyle of white Lipes: mixe al together, and lay it vpon vpon his Cordes, leauynge the playster vpon them nyght and daye.

Remedyes agaynst the scitica.

Take the Blossoms of flowers of Camomille, Meliote, Syngreene, Will, Lyneseede, of eche two handfulls: Wormelwodde, Mynte, Pennyall, Calamint, Sonthernelwod, the flowers of Sicardos arabick, Hytonye, Patozam, the herbe Paralytis, Sage, Rosemarie, Germander, of eche a handfull and a halfe, seeth all this in two hundred pounds of cleare condyte water, vntill the thyrde parte be consumed: than strayne it, and seeth it agayne wel, putting to it half a pounde of quicke Brimstone, foure vnces of Saltpeter, prepared, and thre vnces of salt Gemma: seeth them agayne and strayne them: and than kepe that whiche is strayed for your vse. The sycke man shall euery moorning bathe him selfe the space of eght dayes together, taryng in it an houre wel couered, the head only bare. The houre past, coming out of the bathe, and al his body wel dyed and wyped, let hym go into his warme bed, and anon after let hym take a dragma of greate Triacle, mixte with an vnce and a halfe of Sugre roset, and slepe therevpon two houres, and in the meane tyme being well couered let him sweete, and those that kepe him, let them wype his hande and dye him wel, and by and by after they shall annoynt the place where the

C. i.

payne

The fyrst Booke.

paine boldeth him, that is, al the legges fro the haunch
o buckle bone, with the ointment Marcianon vaguenum
grippe, ungucrum of anagon, of eche an vnce mixed toge-
ther. Continuyngethan all in this order, and as I
haue sayd egypte dayes, I dare assure y patient health.

Remedies against inflammations of bloode, which groweth
into an impostume in some parte of the bodye or mem-
bers, called phlegmons.

A playster to rype and rotte the impostume.

Take a pounce of Cow milke that was neuer hea-
ted: a pound & a half of bread wel crommed small:
three vnces of the iuyce of Cabbage, halfe a dra-
gme of Saffron, thre vnces of the oyle of whete Lilies
mire all together, and laye it hote vpon the soze place.

Another for the same,

Take thre vnces of Diagillum without gommies, the
iuyce of cabbage an vnce and a halfe, of Saffron a
dragme: make hereof a good and fat ointment and
thick w yello wares as much as shal neede: the which
being spred vpon leather, the Patient shal weare a day
o two continually, and he shal finde him selfe wel.

Another to rotte or rype incontinent.

Chaue wel fasting half a pound of whete, and tem-
per it well with a greate deale of spetell: take also
two vnces of oyle roset complete, and a dragme of
Saffron, mingling all together, and laye it vpon the
sooze place, renewing it often tymes. The signes of the
rypenes of it are these, when it is soft, moving vp and
downe lyke a wane of water, when it groweth the Pa-
tient no moze, when the feuer ceaseth and continueth
no moze. The impostume beinge thus broughte to a
ripnes, prepare your selfe to launce o perce it. But if
the Patient be afrayed of y pyn o ster, breake it with
this that foloweth: take two vnces of Diagillum simple,

an vnce

an vnce of leuen, half an vnce of oyle of swete Almond: mixe all, and spreade it vpon a peece of leather, or cloute, putting in the middes of it a dragme of Wygeons donge made in powder, and so lay it vpon the place where the breaking of the soaze shalbe most commodious. You maye also take halfe an vnce of leuen, a Dragme of common Salte, two Dragmes of the best Alniaigre, foure scruples of the powder of Cantarides, mixe all together, & drye it wel in a moister, until it be turned into a past or dole as it were: of the which you shal put to it halfe a dragme, or according to the quantitie of the matter that muste come out, equaring that againe with the Ceratum or plaster aforesayde. The impostume being broken, and wel made cleane, if you feare that there will come muche blood againe, take incontinent the yelkes of two Egges, two Dragmes of Salte, a dragme of bole Armenick, and keepe or dissepe certain peeces of towes in it, and lay them vpon the place where it is broken, and let them lye foure and twentie houres together.

Agaynst a Ringworme or Tetter, that runneth all ouer a mans face, or agaynst the disease that is called Irysipilas or Lychen, of some Mentagra, the Frenche men call it feu yologe, as it were a runnyng fyre.

The remedye is good to myngle at the begynnyng the iuyce of Plantaine, Marygoldes, Solatrum, baiba Iouis, in Englyshe Synggrene, of each fyve vnces, with thre vnces of Rose water, and wettyng certayne cloutes in it, laye them vpon the soaze or King worme. Yet you muste take heede that ye take awaye the cloutes, as soone as they begynne to waie whote, to the ende that the heaterounnyng from the lynnens cloutes to the soaze, doe not encrease the payns, or elles that the lynnens clothes being dyed with the heat doe not cleane to the skynne and plucke it with them.

202 The fyrst Booke.

For if it should be so, there would be daunger in it be-
cause of the vicers or scabbes that would come of it.

Another remedye very good to heale the same, when it
doth but begynne or increaseth.

Take Lptarge of Silver, five vnces, the succ of
Plantaines three vnces, oyle roset two vnces, of
the best Vinasgre an vnce, mixe and braye all this
wel in a mortar of Lead, untill it be lyke an ointment
of the colour of Lead, of the whiche beinge spread vpon
some linnen cloth you shal lay some vpon the soore, re-
mynng it euening and moynng, and looking to it dili-
gently untill you be sure of the state of it and of the in-
crease. When it beginneth to decayne (whiche thinge
you shal knowe because it will channge from a whyte
colour vnto a red) take heede you laye no colde thinge
vnto it: for it maye be that you maye make some dead
fleshe red and darke roue or growe in it, and so there
shoulde be greate daunger, that by reason of the colde
thinges the Kingwoyme or Letter shoulde tourne into
an Hestiomera. But my counsell is to take the flowers of
Camomille, Pellilot, Syngreene, of eche a handfull,
and to seeth the same in sufficient water untill there re-
maine but the halfe. When to strayne it, and to washe
euery day the place with a sponge wette in it: and af-
terwarde to washe it with some whote whyte wyne.
For that is it that keepeth the member from mortify-
ing in such a disease. If the thinge be growen to an v-
cer, either by the folp of the Physition, or els by the e-
uill gouernement of the Patient, or by the rust mat-
ter whiche coulde not be amended by medecines, take
Lptarge of Silver three vnces, the ointment of Popu-
leon, Ceruse washed, Infrigidantis Galeni, of eche halfe an
vnce, oyle roset complet an vnce. Mixe all together and
bray it wel in a mortar, untill it be as it were an oint-
ment, which you shal vse untill the disease be consol-
date and sounde.

If this infirmittie be in the legge, take twenty pound
of water made with Albes, flowers of Camomille,
rootes of Malwort or Dane wort, of eche a hande-
full, common Salte halfe a pounce, of the best whyte
Almaigre foure vnces, mixe and seeth all together vn-
till the halfe be consumed, than straine it, and washe
the legge with it.

Remedyes for the scabbie

An oymnt very good for to annoynt yonge chyldren who
because of theyr tendernes, can not endure a purgation.

Take foure vnces of oyle roset, a dragma and a halfe
of common salt, an vnce of frethe Water washed
and so bay and sturre al well together, until it be-
come vnto a soft oymnt.

Another oymnt verye good for lytle chyldren and olde
folke, to vse before and after a purgation.

Take Turpentine washed in Rose water foure vn-
ces, of the supre of Lemons an vnce and a half, of freth
Butter an vnce, the yelke of one Egge, of com-
mon salte two dragmes, of oyle roset two vnces, mixt
and sturre together all a greate whyle in a water, vntill
till it become an oymnt. With the whiche by a syze
when he goeth to bedde annoynte the scabbie parte of
the bodie, or ells all the bodye but as then as may be.

Another remedye.

Take the water of Lapacum distilled two pound
the supre of plantaine foure vnces, Rose water
three vnces, the supre of Lemmons two vnces, Li-
targe sixe vnces, Ceruse halfe an vnce, qasshe Bizin-
stone three dragmes, make a very small pouder of that
whiche maye be made pouder, and mingle it with the
sayde waters, letting all stande xxiii. houres longe.
That done, put all in a Lymbeck, and distill it with a

G. lll.

small

small fier. This water serueth not onely for to heale the common scabbe; but also to make the crostes of old blcers and scabbes and of the pockes to fall of, & to take cleane awaye the cicatrice of scabbe therof.

And add to it some of the same
A baine or bathe for the same.

Take the leaues of *Lapathum acutum*, the leaues of *rumitoye*, the leaues of *Pallowes* with the rootes, leaues of *Boage* of eche thre handefull, of *bian* bounde in some cloth two handefull, of *eye* thre handefull: seeth all this in sufficient water until the third part be consumed, then straine all, and whyle the Patient is annoyntinge let him barye all his bodde in the same baine in the breake of the daye, and withoute taryinge any longe time; let him go into his warme bedde, and there let him slepe and sweate.

Against the scurfe or leppe, called in Latin *plora*.

After a purgation, I commend much the annoynting at night when he goeth to bed; all the partes of the body infected with this disease, with oyle of *Wartre* of *Alces* of *wyne*, and thre unces of *berge* *Bronge* whyte *wyne*.

A remedye agaynst pusses, bladders, blysten, or wyhelles and agaynst the small pockes.

An oyntment.

Take an unce of *Perche* karnels burned and made into a pouder, the iuyce of *Plantaine* and of *Syn* *greene*, of eche halfe an unce, *Ceruse* of *Lead* washed a traigne and a halfe: make of this a softe oyntment as muche as shal serue you.

Another remedye well tryed.

Take

Take two dragmes of Camphire, an ounce of Ceruse washed, half a pounde of red Cichen, a pound of the inner parte of Shells without the pilles, ten Swallowes egges, two dragmes of Pearles, three dragmes of the seedes of Melon, of Cucurbit, the tree that beareth Cotton, two dragmes of Salte foure vnces of the iuyce of Lemons, half an ounce of lubye mynte lees: make that in powder that ought to be, and put al together in ten pounde of water of Lappin, gourd distilled, leauing it so two dayes and two nightes. This done, distill all together in a Limbeck, with the which water is distilled, the patient shal waſhe his face three or foure tymes a daye. It hath been proued very good.

Against the strange cough of yonge children.

Set in wyne some Clope and some Scorpellum, of Suoſpe, or elles ſeepe some Gentler berries in wyne, and giue the child to drinke of which you will.

Against the stynkyng sweate.

To those that so sweate, make a clothe steeped in wyne wherein Myrtle leaues or the herbe it selfe, or els his fruit hath been sodden.

Against the payne of the eyes.

Take Wallowes, Wiflers that grow in Lent, topps of blacke berry trees, dyed Roses, Meruſne, Willowe or Oſler that groweth on the billes, washe your eyes with these at night, and make a plaister of the herbes with the yelke of an Egge, and laye it vpon your eyes.

For a whyte spotte in the eyes.

Burne cockle shells of the sea, and Olibanum, as much of the one as of the other: make them into a powder in cuttle bones burned, and laye that vpon your eyes thwſe or thwſe a weeke.

Against the difficultie of bringing forth child, and the retention of the skynne that the child is wrapped in, called in Latine Secundina or Secunda.

Takk

Take the rootes of Parrys, and leanes of Liches,
 wyng the wyne oute, and mingle it with a lytle
 oyle, and geue it the woman to drinke, puttyng
 a lytle wynegre into her sparryce, and she shall suron-
 timently be deliuered with gods helpe. *For the woman
 that hath a stone in her bladder, and is troubled
 with paine.* A remedye when the foundement sommeth out.

First washe o: bathe verie well the foundement (be
 it either of a man o: of a woman) with the decocti-
 on of wythe and Wylme thodde sodden together,
 and an heyf of cowe adde with some restapntine
 opment. After this strowe vpon it. Alhes made of
 Willowe and of hys rootes, and of the synne bones of
 some fythe salted, and put in the foundement agayne
 with some linnen cloth: and doyng thus twice o: thre
 a daye, he shall fynde him selfe very well.

Agaynst the payne of the guttes.

Set in water some nightshade with ashes, and lay
 it vpon the place where the paine is. *For this also
 is good rawe Silamum, sodden with his seedes, and
 layed vpon the painefull place.*

Agaynst the difficultie in makynge water, sauynge for
 that whiche cometh of the stone.

For Men.
Set water. Crestes, and make thereof Cataplasma a
 splaster, and laye it vpon the place about the priuie
 members, causynge p man to sit in the decoctio of it.

For Women.
Make them an vnder smoking thozow a close stoole
 with wythe mynte, with Peppe o: Cutte mynte,
 and with Pulliole o: Pulegium. We make sometime
 as well for the man as for the woman, an essewe o:
 balne wherein hath been sodden some Feniper, Peppe
 Pulcaria,

Pollicaria, in English sea worste, wyldc mynte, Bay lea-
ues, *Pulegium*, Wormewod and Cansey, geuinge to
the Patient being in this hayne, *Benedictam simplicem*.
But if the stone be the cause, then seeth in water Har-
frage with the rootes of *Sanguinaria*, or decoction untill
halfe of the water be consumed, the whiche geue vnto
the Patient: but if he desyre wyne, geue it him with
some of this water in it, continuynge so foure or fyne
dayes, and thysle or thysle a daye. If he pisse not for all
this, it is a signe that the stone is thowolwe growen
and hardened. But than if it sticke in the bladder, take
Pallowes, *Crista marina*, in Englishe Sampere, lytle
wyldc Cabbages, Harfrage, Pellitorpe of the walle,
water Cresses, Amros, and the seedes of Pettels, scrib
all this in lycour, whereof let the thysle part be wyne,
the other parte oyle and the fourth parte salte sea wa-
ter, bathinge and washinge well with this decoction
the partes aboute his pynle members; and laying vp
on them the herbes.

*Benedicta
simplex*, is
an electua-
ric, verye
medecina-
ble for the
goute.

Agaynst crabbelyce.

Against the Crabbelyce that byrde aboute the pyn-
le members and vnder the arme pyttes, annoynt
those places with ashes layed in oyle: but against
those that sticke in the eye browes, take an ounce of A-
loes, *Ceruse*, *Osibanum*, of erche fyve ounces: make all
into powder, and make of it an oynment with larde
cut small as muche as shal suffice.

Agaynst Cankar.

Note that the leaues of wyldc Yule sodden in wyne,
and layed to it are very good for it.

Against the litle wormes and itching of the hands or body.

Against the itche and woymes in what soeuer part
of the bodie that it be, but chieflie in the face and
fozehead, you must scope meate in wyne with the
pouder

p.l.

The fyrst Booke.

Ponder of olibanum, and lay it vpon the place as it were a playster.

Against the swelling of the coddles.

Take Malloes, Mozmwoode, Gieruene, bismalua o3 march Malloes, tansie, and two cabbages, seeth all this in olde strong wine, and barbing and washing them twisse o3 thrise a day. As so2 þ herbes, stampe them and seeth them in Honnye, laying them vpon the coddles with wyne.

For to make the wormes come out of the handes and feete.

Take a hote tyle, and some bestell ful of water, then put some seedes of Insquiamum vpon the red whote tyle, holding your handes o3 feete ouer the smoke of it, you shal see the wormes fall into the water lyke litle beares. Another waye: Burne Ote strawe into ashes, & put it into water as hote as you maye endure it, holding your handes and feete in it, and endurynge the heate vntill it ware colde: than straine and presse it so harde vntill there remaine no mooze water, seperating it faire and softly. You shal finde the wormes as it were litle threades, which the smoke of the Insquiam hath drawen out. If the place doe itebe, and is exten with wormes, burne strawe into ashes, and tollie it and mingle it in water as hote as you can endure it: put in your hande o3 foote that hath the wormes, and they wyl come oute. Than afterwarde heale the knawing as you do some other soore.

A remedye for the deafnes of the eares.

Take the fatte o3 grease of eeles netue killed that swimmeth vpon the decoction of them, the sapte of caprifolium, Barba Iouis, and a handfull of Antes o3 Pismers egges, brye and straine all, mixing it and searhing it with oyle. The decoction made, put to it some Limasgre o3 wyne sufficiently, that it may be the moze penetratiue & persing: this done, powze some of it into the eare that is not deafe, stopping the other that hath the

the impediment, and lying upon the good care: and be-
ware be go not the nerte daye into the window: but let
him kepe his house, lying all the daye longe sometime
on the good care and sometime on the pill.

A remedye against fistuleys.

TAke the leaues of red Cabbages, and thei seedes,
the rootes of great rubra tinctorum of eche an equall
quantitie, braye all and seeth it well untill three
partes be consumed: than straine it, putting some
honye. And seethinge it againe untill it be thicke.
Whereof you shall geue the Patient two spoones full,
morninge and eveninge.

For the scabbies of the handes.

TAke Lapsidum acutum, and Sumitrole, making there-
of as it were an ointment with hogges oyle swined
grease and Rase Butter, wherewith annoynte
your handes.

A water of a great and marvelous effect for to keepe mans
bodye from many infirmities and diseases.

TAke foure pounde of distilled Aqua vite, of verye
good wyne, two pound of salt burned, two pound
of quenched Brimstone, foure unces of whyte
Matre, foure unces of the wodde of a Filberd tree. iii.
unces of roche salte. Let all this be brayed, syted and
mixed together, poynting vpon the foresayde Aqua vi-
te, and putting it in a Limbecke to distill.

What operations come of suche distillations.

The first distillation draweth vnto it the poysons
of all the spirites of man, that no venomous best
can appoyse: or come nigher him: wher it is kepte
beside and sith as with baniswe, it beately and clea-
neth lentils and other spottes of the face: it draweth a-
way all manner of scabbies from the body, and cleanseth
watryge eyes.

H. II.

The

The fyrst Booke.

The seconde dyueth alway impostumes, and other superfluities of the bodye: it pulleth oute and healeth lose teeth, and putteth alway all swellenge of the L yuer.

The thyrde cleanseth all spottes and scurfe, it healeth stinking of bzeathe, and purgeth all flegme of the stomacke, as meate not digested.

The fourth putteth oute of the bodye, all colde and congeled bloode.

The fyfte delyuereth the bodye from the fallynge syckennesse.

The sixte dyueth away all languishe and infirmitie come of the goute.

The seuenth putteth the goute from the feete.

The eyght excelleth the Baulme, which you shoulde keepe well.

The nynt, if you mixe wth it, and dissolue golde in it, is a preseruatiue for the lyuer.

The tenth, if you put a droppe of it in any vessell of golde full of wyne, a frothe and skumme will swimme vpon the wyne whiche is verie golde in deede, so that what so euer you touche wth it shalbe faire golde. Yet you muste note that after euery distillation you must stampe and syfte the leefe as at the first tyme.

Another water or Balsamum almost for the same thinges.

TAKE a pounce of Turpentine thysse distilled, a pounce of Aloes thysse also distilled, a pounder of Amber rawe, Masticum brayed vpon a stone in maner of some liqvide oyntment, putting to all this a lytle oyle, and so incorporeating it and distilling it nine tymes. It is a Baulme that may wel be kepte, for it is so vartue that it abideth first all triall of spere & water.

Secondly, it wyl pearce thow to the bande.

Thirde, in annoyntinge your face it kepeth your yowthful colour.

Fourthly, it fasteneth and consolodateth all incision or cuttinge.

Fifthly,

Fiftly, it purgeth merueylously the eyes.

Sixtly, annoynting all the bodie with it, it is sayde that it shall neuer rotte or corrupte, nor euer breede woymes. This hath Hermes the Philosopher witten and confirme it as most trewe, so; as muche as I haue proued and tryed it.

A powder very good to conserue the sight.

Take Betony, Rue, Helandine, Barisfrage, Lenistici, Pulegium, Annice, Synamome Euphrasia, in English eyebright, of eche a handfull, Grani Paradisi, Ginger, fennel, perilly, Flope, Diganny, Oiler of y^e mountains of eche a dyagme, Calingale an vnce, of Sugre an vnce Make all this into powder, and eate of it euerys daye with your meate: so; the sighte is thereby preserued. And if your sight be perished or halfe gone, it will heale it and recouer it perillytly againe. This powder is found and thus ordeyned by maister Gerard, which tryed it vpon him selfe: so; he hauing vsed spectacles the space of twelue yeres together, and yet scant coulde see with them, nor reade the greatestt letters that were (so much was his sight perished) after he vsed this powder but a whole Lent together, only in this sort as I haue tolde you: he recouered so his sighte agayne, that all the rest of his life after, he coulde read the smallest letter that was, very perillytly.

Agaynst the payne of the flankes or the pluresye.

Take a wilde Boies totbe of the hyper Jauve, & the greatestt, and make thereof a powder, wherof you shal giue the Patient to drinke with a litle broth, and he shalbe cured.

Against quarrayne agues.

Take the grease or fatts that is vnder the manes of boyes, and seeth it in a newe earth pott and when you seele the ague come, annoynte the rynde of your backe, & you shalbe healed in thre tymes so doing.

The fyrst Booke

To heale old woundes and cankers of the legges.

Take cuttyngs oꝝ shearings of shomakers leather, and seeth them, and the grease oꝝ fatte that you shall get of them, set it by it selfe: than take of the herbe that groweth at the foote oꝝ roote of Willowes the finest that is, and the mosse that tokerh lyke Melnet: dyie it well and make it into a poulder: and laye of it vpon the wounde, and with the sayd grease annoint round about the wound, and he shal shortly be whole.

Agaynst the scurfe.

Take Barrowes grease what quantittis you wyl, and seeth it with a glassfull of wine, and halfe a pound of Beasse flower in maner of an opntment: than take byrne oꝝ pisse, and heate it as whote as you can endure it, where with you shall washe your head, and than annoynt it with the sayde grease, and it shal be whole with in fiftene dayes.

Agaynst ventositie, collicke, or payne of the matrice.

Take a dragma of intralles made in powder, a dragma of Stetas, geue it the patient to drinke in a newe layed egge, and she shalbe healed.

For the hardnes or brawne of the foete.

Dryppe your foete in whote pisse, & whan the hardnes oꝝ brawne is molified, take a launcet oꝝ espousours, and launce it rounde about: and than by and by put some sayce of Spngrene vpon it, and the nexte moꝛowe it wyl be well.

To make very perfitte Vinalgre.

Take the cromme of a whote lose newe drawen out of the Ouen, a glasse of strong Vinalgre, where in you shal put some Ginger, Pepper, Wyetrum of Leuant, Calamus aromaticus, the which thinges being dryed and stamped together, you shal put into Vinalgre: Than take the cromme of a whote lose, and put it so that it maye receyue to it all the foze sayde thynges.

things. Than dyle the sayde lose in an Ouen, and make thereof a pouder, and put the sayde pouder in a Hoggeshead of wyne, and it will become verpe perfite Minatre.

Agaynst the fallinge syckennes.

Take the Patrice of a Wolfe, the whiche beinge made in pouder you shall geue to eate or to drinke vnto the Patient, and as soone as he hath receyued it, the sickennes will remoue from the brayne, and spede into his fingers endes, tormentinge him verpe soze: but whereas the sayde matter shall assemble and come together, make a rupture: and the matter will come out as yellowe as Saffron, and he shall be quickely healed.

For children that bee broke.

Take white Paper, and chawse it well with your teeth, and make thereof a plasse, as great as will couer al the broke, binde it in a swadde band with a linnen clothe: Than laye it to his cosden, and make fast the swathing bande: but you must renewe euerie day the paper chawed, and he shall be whole.

Agaynst the payne of the Splene.

Take of the longes or lightes of a Fore made into pouder, and vse to geue to the Patient to drinke or to eate of in good white wine, & he shall be cured.

For to stenehe bloode.

Take mans blood dried in the Sunne, and make it into pouder, & if it chauce that there be any vaine broken or hurte, whereby there cometh out a bundaunce of bloode, lay of the sayde pouder vpon it, and it shall be stenehed.

For to heale in foure dayes the scaldyng with water, or anye other thyng, withoute oynments or Playsters. It hath benetried and founde true.

Take

The fyrst Booke

TAke an Onion and cutte him ouerthwarte, and
winge oute the iuyce vpon the scalded place, do-
ing so euerye daye twise and it wil heale it.

For to stanche blood.

TAke a solye Drenge, & make a boole in h tappe
where the flower grewe, keepe that vpper peece
that you shall take of, that you maye afterwarde
close vp the boole agayne: yet befoze you stoppe it vp,
you shall take the snet or grease of a be Goate, the big-
nesse of a Walnut, and put it into the boole: than set
the Drenge vpon the coales or embers, that it maye
incorporate, and dissolue: Than annoynt along down
your backe bone, and ouerthwart the flankes with the
same lycoure, and it shall heale you within thye or
foure tymes by the grace of god.

Agaynst the wormes in lytle chyldren.

TAke a lampeful of oyle Olive, and lay an yron in
the fyre, and whan it is red whote quenche it in
the sayde oyle in the lampe: then annoynt thereof
the nostrilles, the throte and the nauell, and straight
way you shall see a great miracle.

To heale the Emorrhodes or Pyles.

TAke Dogges dung foure vnces, halfe a pounce of
common oyle, put them together in a new earthen
pot and seeth them a lytle: then take oute some of
the dung, and braye it vpon a trenchour: then seeth it
again in the sayde oyle, and put to it thye vnces of new
ware, to the intent that all maye come to incorporate
together: and befoze you annoynt the Emorrhodes or
Pyles with the same oymntment, you shall washe them
with whyte wyne, and in foure daies he shall be whole.

Agaynst all kyndes of payne and griefe.

Take

Take a glassefull of the iuyce of Leucorion, which is our winter Glosse, or Aloets fastinge, and you shall see a merueylous effect.

Agaynst styfnes or shrynkynge of synowes, called the crampe, or swelling, comming of the wounde taken of some venimous beast, in Latine Spasmus or Spasms, or conuulsio.

Take Hogges dunge as muche as you will, halfe a pounce of ople roset: seeth all in a newe pearthen pottle, and laye it as whote as you can endure by, on the soore place, and it wil heale it.

For them that can not pisse by reason of certayne grauell, and viscositie or carnositie, which is abondance of flesh.

Take the iuyce of Radishe rootes, of litle Leekes whiche are founde vnder the grounde, and dye them; and make them into powder: put all together, and geue every morninge a certayne quantitie of it to the Patient to drynke, and he shall be healed in shorte space.

Agaynst deficiencie.

Take a quick Cele, and put him on a spitt alyne and roast him: take the grease that cometh out of him: Then take a Carlpke head roasted vpon the coales by cinders, and take one rokke or holke of the same Carlpke at a tyme, and put it into the sayde grease, and so put it whote into his eare, holding his eare by, ward the space of one Credo, and you shall see the superfluous humour come out of his eare, & he shall be healed.

Agaynst opilation or stoppage.

Take wynde or marthe Mallowes, what quantitie you will, and seeth them in runnyng water: then
3.1. take

The fyrst Booke.

take of it about a glassefull whote with sugre Candye
moynynge and euening, and you shalbe cured.

Agaynst the gyddinesse of the syght.

Gue energe moynynge vnto a chyld to cate some
sweete Fennell, and let the same chyld lick the
Patientes eyes, and he shalbe cured.

For them that can not broke their meate, but vomite
it agayne.

Take minte wel stamped and the crommes of bread
burned in the fyr, and vinalgre: and make there
of as it were a sauce, and sprede it vpon some lin-
nen clothe with the pouder of Clothes: heate it vpon a
brycke or tyle, and laye it vpon his stomacke, and you
shall see a goodly experience.

Agaynst the head ake by to muche drynkyng.

Take Rue leaues, and braye them with Vinalgre,
and put Roses to them, and bitter Almondes, and
with this rubbe your head, and you shalbe eased.

Agaynst all the payne of the head.

Take halfe a dragma of Bay berries, of Scammonia,
and of Saffron a dragma, braye all well together
with Vinalgre and Roses. And when your head
aketh, annoynt it where it groweth you with this oym-
ment, & you shal se the vertue to be merueylous great.

Against the paine of the head that continueth alwayes.

Take leaues of blacke Iupe, and braye them, & put
them with Vinalgre, oyle and wyne, as muche of
one as of the other: seeth this together, & annoynt
your forehead and your temples, and it shall ease you
verye muche by gods Good grace.

Another waye.

If the patient thinke that his hedde cleaueth inonder by reason of the great pain: take yage, and make iuyce of it, the which you shall mingle w oyle roset: and with a linnen cloute you shall annoynte faire and softly his nostrils, his temples, and his forehead. And if the paine be vehement, lay some of it vpon the skull of his head.

Another waye.

Take the bzayne of a crowe, and seeth it and than sate it: for there is none so greate a paine of the head, or none so olde but that it will heale it with a singuler vertue.

Agaynst the Mygrame happening sodenlye.

Take Wenge wine and bzape it with Vinasgre, and annoynt your forehead with it, and your temples and it will mitigate the paine.

Agaynst itching of the head.

Take a Sheepes gall, and mire it with white chake and therewith rubbe your head, and let it drye vpon it, and it wyl heale you.

Agaynst vlcers or scabbes of the head as well of men as of women.

Take the gall of a Bull, and mingle it with Vinasgre, and hauing made it luke warme, rubbe your head with it, and you shall finde a merueilous remedye by the grace of almighty God.

Agaynst olde and purified wounds.

Brape Celandine, and than mire it with olde suet, and laye it so vpon the vlcers or scabbes, and you shalbe healed incontinent God wyslyng.

For to keepe that the fleshe growe not to muche in a wounde.

℞.

Take

The fyrst Booke.

TAke the lyghtes or lunges of a sheepe whote, and laye it vpon the wounde, and the fleshe shal be equal with the skynne.

To heale and take awaye the scurf.

TAke a handfull of Rue, and halfe an ounce of quicke Brymstone, and seeth it with good olde wine: and so washe your head with it: but yet your head must first be washed with luke warme water, as men are wont to do most commonly, and it shalbe cured.

For to kyll Lyce.

TAke the whape that remaineth of cheesemaking, & put to it a lytle Vinalgre, and drinke of it certain dayes: and al the lyce wyl dye, and there wyl breede no moze aboute you.

Agaynst the distillation of the brayne, and heauines of the heade.

TAke Beete rootes and braye them well, and than take the iuyce of them and receyue it by into your nostrils. And that wyl drawe vnto it all the humour of the head, and cause it to come out.

Agaynst mures or catarres that beginne to growe.

You muste abstayne from supper, and from eatyng of anye herbes, and from salt and fat thinges. For the catarre cometh of indigestion of the meate, and by the caluines of the stomacke. Therefore aboue al thinges you ought to astaine from fat meates. And when you are amended, you maye take your supper as befoze your sicknes you might haue done.

For to restrayne the mure or catarre.

Take

Take five partes of wine, and the sixte of honnye, mingle all together, and let it coole, and make of it a gargisme.

A remedy for that disease when the beare of the bearde or head falleth of, of it selfe.

For ife you muste shauie with a rasour the place, and than rubbe it well with an onyon: that done, take barley parched and made into pouder, and mire it with Beare suet, and so lay it vpon the place, and the beare will growe agayne.

To keepe that the beares shall not fall of.

Take the pouder of Walnattes, of heath Coppes burned, of the ashes of a Gule, of Gules booke burned, of the oyle of Myrtell, the ashes of rats burned, and their dung made in pouder. Also the ashes of the dung of a Hedgehogge, and some Sanderacha, in English the pelowes. Mire all the sayed thinges with Minsgre and soft Witche, and laye it vpon your head, & it will kepe your beare from falling of.

To make the beare of a mannes beard, or head to growe.

Ye shal take y^e which groweth sometime in thore of pasterne of an Ake, which is like vnto lytle warts, and burne them, and make pouder of them, the which you shal put in old oyle, & than laye it vpon the place. This thing hath suche vertue that if a man annoynte or rubbe the salues or chinne of a woman, she shal haue the beare growe vpon the same place.

For to make heares growe.

Ye shall take a Hedgehogge, and burne it al to coales, and put the pouder or ashes made fine & small, with Beares grease: and laye this oymntment over

The fyrst Booke

all the head of a balde man, and it will make his heare growe as faste as euer it was.

For to curle heare a rare secrete.

TAke the ashes of sheepes hoznes burned, and mixe it with oyle, and rubbe your head often tymes with it: but you must be first polde.

For to make heare blacke.

TAke swallows dung, and put it in good Almagre in a Glasse, or some harnished earthen pottle, than burye it in a dung hill, or in horse dung, and leaue it so. xxxv. dayes full. And than annoynte your head, being polde, with this medecine in the shadowe with a Wainters pensill. But before you do this, you must annoynt your face with deare suet, to the intent that none of the colour of the sayde oylment doe spot or blacke your face. And while this colour is oying both oyle, holde in your mouth some oyle, to the ende that your teeth be not blacke with it: and the fourth day that you haue thus annoynted your head, you must wash it well, and all is done.

To keepe that the heares waxe not hoare or whyte.

Mixe the ashes of grounde woymes burned in oyle. And rubbe your Combe with it when you kember your head, and your heare shall neuer chaunge colour in your olde age. It is a secrete that women commonly vse.

For to make the heares blacke.

TAke Cypre leaues hayed, and mixe with Almagre: and annoynte your heare with it, and that same will dye your whyte heares into blacke, and in their place shall growe also blacke heares.

Agaynst the payne in the eyes.

Take

Take rawe cabbages, and braye them and keepe in the layde suyce of them some whyte bread, and annoynt your forehead, and it will take awaye the paine of your eyes.

Agaynst the dymnesse or daseylng of the sight.

Take salt Armoniack butther and well brayed: and mire it with the pisse of a yonge childe, and there with annoynt often tyme your eyes, and laye of it vpon them, and it will take awaye the daseylng.

Another waye.

Take the suyce of Fennell rootes brayed: put to it as much good purrified honnye, and leech all with a small ster butill it be as thicke as honnye. Then put that in a bore of brasse. And when you have neede mire it with conserue water or womans mylke: and certainly it will put awaye the daseylng and dymnesse of the sight incontinent, yf you laye of it vpon your eyes.

Agaynst a webbe or spotte in the eye.

Take the gall of a whete Cocke, and braye it with water, and lay it to your eyes or put some in your eyes, and it will take awaye the webbe or spotte, and will consume the droppes of bloode that are in the eyes, and strengthen the sight.

For to take awaye the hardball haere of the eyebrowe.

Ye must plucke of the haeres of the eyes diligent- ly whiche hurte and binder the eyes: and then annoynte the place with be Goates bloode hote, or Hares bloode, or elles of the bloode of a Batte or Lin- der maule, or rubbe it with the milke of a Witche, or with a herole of copper, whiche beinge ofte heared and quenched in vinalgre, with the which you shall rubbe the place, and the haeres will neuer growe agayne.

Agaynst

Against all payne of the eares.

Ye shall take a scruple of the gall of a Goate, and as much honny, braye all together, and brate it in a fier panne, putting it into his eare, and stoppe it with Wulle, and it will heale al the paine, yea though there were a canker in it.

Agaynst the payne of the eares and deafnes, and for to purge the apostumes or corruption of the eares.

More Bengewine and newe Coates milke together, and put amonge them some of an Ore gall, and oyle of Cedar, as muche of the one as of the other. put all this luke warme into the Patients eares and it will wonderfully appease the payn of them and comfort the weake hearing, and also the apostumes of the eares.

Agaynst the payne of the eares.

Hate wylde Boies yssle upon the fier, and put it into the Patients eare, for it is a singular remedie. The sayde yssle may be kept in a bosome of glasse, or better in the bladder it self of the Boie.

Agaynst the noyse or rynyng of the eares.

More together the grease of a Goose, with the iuyce of Saffron, and the iuyce of Garlike, or Garlike brayed. Then poure it into his eares, and certainly it will heale him.

Against all infirmitie of the eares.

Ye shall take ground wozmes, and seeth them with goose grease, and droppe of the same decoction into the patients eares, and whatsoeuer payne it be it will heale it.

Against

Agaynst defnes and hardenes of bearyng.

Take an Oregalle, and the pisse of a be Goate:
Mire all together, and put of it into the bette eare
and incontinent he shalbe healed.

Against the payne of the eares, defnes, dart, or fylthe, wor-
mes or water that is in them.

Take the iuyce of onyons, and mingle it with hon-
nye, and than droppe it into the eares, and it will
cleare and heale them.

For to stencche bleed yng at the nose.

Take verbe stronge Winaigre, and powze of it into
the eare of that syde that he bleedeth, and if he blede
of bothe sydes, put Winaigre into bothe his eares, and
it shall stencche it.

To heale the syckeones called noli me tangere.

Take the iuyce of the herbe called Draconculis, or Ser-
pentine, & put of the same iuyce into his nostrils,
or dippe in a linnen cloth, and laye vpon the sooze
and the next day take it away, for it will brynge with
it all the rootes of the sooze.

Agaynst stinkyng of the mouth.

Take the roote called acotior, or calamus aromaticus, and
chaw of it fasting, as it were spassche, holdyng
it a good space in your mouth, and it wyll make
you haue a swete breath and mouth.

Agaynst the toth ache.

Take the roote of Jusquiam, and seeth it in Wina-
gre, and holde of the decoction thereof in your
mouth, and it shall heale you.

R. L.

Another

The fyrst Booke.

Another waye.

TAke grounde wozmes, and seeth them in oyle, and than bzap them wel, and put of the decoction into the eare, on that side that the aking toothe is of, and the paine will cease.

For to make teeth fall out,

TAke grounde wozmes, and burne them vpon a redde whote tyle, and than take the ashes of the sayde wozmes so burned, and put it into the hol-
lowe and akyng teeth, and couer them with ware,
and they wil easely fall out without any payne at all.

For to make teeth whyte that be blacke.

TAke whyte bread, & of a pommpe stone, as much of the one as of the other, burne all together, and make thereof a pouder, where with you shal rubbe your teeth, and thei will be very whyte.

For them that be hoarse,

You muste swallowe do tone, three moyninges to-
gether the yelke of a newe laye egge rawe.

To heale the disease called the kynges euill.

TAke Barley flower, liquide pitche, ware, and oyle of equall quantitie, mire all together, and seeth it wel, and put into it a lytle pitte of a sponge childe, and sterring it well about, laye it vpon the soze in ma-
ner and sozme of a plaister, and it wil heale it.

Howe to knowe the kynges euill.

TAke a grounde wozme alyue, and laye him vpon the swellinge of soze, and couer him with a leafe: if it be the kynges euill, the wozme will chaunge
and

and tounte into earth, if it be not, he will remaigne whole and sounde.

Agaynst the cough, and distillation of the brest, and lunges, and running of the eyes, payne of the bladder, and when the pye of it is stopped, whiche causeth that a man can not pyss but with great difficultie. Also for those that spyt blood at the mouth, or pyss blood: and for the dysentery and collicke, and payne or heauynes of the bellye and cholere: and also agaynst a vomirunge without an ague. Also against all paine of the bodye excepte of the head, and especially against the vlceration of the lunges, yf you giue the Patient an electuare or two of it.

Take sixe dragmes of myrrhe, sixe dragmes of frankensence, foure dragmes of the iuyce of poppy called opium, sixe dragmes of Saffron, foure dragmes of the seede of white Jusquisam called Henbane, and foure dragmes of the pille of rhyne of the roote of black Jusquisam: you shall beate into powder the sayde barke of rhyne by it selfe, and sift it fine and small throowe a sarce of syue, and than grinde the Saffron: and than the seede of the whyte Jusquisam or Henbane, and than after the myrrhe and the Frankensence. With the whiche you shall mire the iuyce of the poppye, hauinge been laped before in water. And this done, you shall put stragghte waye to it a lytle water, to the intent you maye make thereof Trochiscos or lytle Balles or Tablettes, of the weyghte of halfe a Dragme. You shall take of it at nyght with thre mouthfuls of water. This prouoketh sleepe, and alluageth all griefe, as is also sayde. If you wyll you maye make Pylls of it: for it is all one, as concernynge the vertue of it.

Agaynst all vehement coughes.

Take

Take

The fyrst Booke.

Take the suppe of Leekes dyaed, and seeth it with oyle, and geue it to the Patient to drinke, and it shall profite him greatlye.

Agaynst the cough be it neuer so great.

Take Wismstone made in powder, as muche as you can take by betwene your thre fingers: Giue the same vnto the Patient with an Egge half roasted, befoze breakefast, fve dayes together, if it be a man, but if it be a childe thre moyninges. And there is no cough so vehement, but it will heale it within the sayde tyme God wyllenge.

For one that hath swallowed downe a blood Sucker.

Take Alnagre whereyn there hath bene first quenched some redde hote yron: and into the same put some butter, and heate it by litle and litle, and giue it him to drinke, and it will make the bloode neuer come out. It hath bene pproved.

Agaynst an olde and inveterate cough.

Take quicke Wismstone, and heate it into powder, and wrap it in olde Hogges or Barrowes grease: And then the first day giue thre Pilles therof vnto the Patient, the seconds day two, and the thyrde day one. And the saide Pilles must be made so that he may swallowe them downe.

Agaynst the bloody Syre coming of the arrete or synew of the lunges, or of the liver.

Take the roote of Consyze called Marquerites, & washe it in colde water and scrappe it with a knife of Iuery or bone. Giue vnto the patient to drinke two dynes or more of it, and as muche as he can eate. But note that he must not touche any Alnagre that daye, though

though it haue greates vertue to staye the bloud, yet
trewely it taketh alwaye the effecte and vertue of this
roote, if you geue him any with it.

For to restraine a great and vehement vomitynge.

Take a litle quicke Bismstone, and as much of the
scraping of a Hartes hoine: all being brayed and
made in powder, mingle and temper it in a soft
Egge, and drinke it, and it will stoppe the vomiting.

For them that can not kepe theyr meate in theyr stomack
but vomite it vp agayne.

Ye that take a litle colic and giue it them rodyne
with colde water, and it will make them kepe their
meate in their stomacke.

To quenche and allwaye thurst.

Ye shall take water and oyle mixed together, and
beate it a litle and drinke, and vomite it by agayne
by and by: And if neede be do so agayne, and it will
quenche your vehement thurst.

Another waye.

Ye shall take the yelke of a Henne egge baire roue
mixed with oyle, and swallowe it halow, and it
will take awaye your thurst.

Another.

Ye shall take a stone in a Fontaine, and laye it
quickely vpon your tongue, and holde it so a while
and it will quench your thurst.

To stoppe the hycker.

Take a sponse full of Cynagre made of the Herbe
Salla or Squilla, and drinke it, and by and by the hicket

R. iii.

to ill

The fyrst Booke

shall cease, by the grace of almighty God.

Take whote water, and put your handes into it, and holde them there a good while, and the dyket will cease, it hath bene proued and found true.

A fouraine remedy for them that haue wry necks, by reason of shroken or downe also for them that haue the gout.

Take the stones of a Beuer, called Castoreum, white Pepper and Perseley of eche equal quantites: bray al together & sift them. This done, take a sponesfull of it, and put in so much honny, and two mouthe fulles of whote water, and giue it the Patient to drinke before breakfast, and he shall be healed.

To take away the swellings vnder the arme holes.

Take very olde Bengewine, and make it into powder, and sytte it: and than rubbe your arme holes with it, and they shall smell well.

Against a stomack and swelling at the root of the nail.

Take an akorne brayed with lope, and lay that upon it, and they shall be well.

To make a mannes nayles growe incontinent which be fallen of.

Take the herbe that is called Pentaphillon or Quinquifolium, in Englyshe Cintriole, and braye it with any grease: and lay it upon the place and the nail will come againe incontinent.

Against the disease called Mentagra or Lichen, which is a scoule breaking out, or coueryng al the face with a scabbe, and beginneth at the chynne.

Take the freshe branches of a figge tree, and seeth them in Minaigre, & than bray them well, & with this annoynt the soore, and vndoubtedly he shall be cured and healed immediately.

To take away the scabbe of a running tetter, or ring-
worms of the face.

Take the rootes of wyld colymberris, and sceth
them into the thicke part, then braye them well
and put to them some lytarge of silver, and some
Blisskone in powder, as muche of the one as of the o-
ther, and put to it also a lytle Oyle: and then rubbe
and annoynt the soze place with it, & it will heale it.

Agaynst all spots, pimples, puffs, or vices in the face,
(heate of the Sunne, or puffs, or vices in the face)

Take the yelke of an Egge and braye it with hon-
nye and Ceruse, and so annoynt your face with it,
and it will cure them verie well and persfely.

Agaynst all spots, pimples, puffs, or vices in the face.

Take pasticke, and the herbe called lappa maior, in
Englishe clotte or greates burr, sope, ware, olde
oyle, lytarge of silver, as muche of the one as of
the other, mingle al together, and sceth it like an oynt-
ment, and annoynt the place with it, & it will heale it.

To take away the blackenes of the necke, and spots of
the face.

Take Beane Solye and temper it with the Juyce
of the inner parte of Pompons, and make thereof
eyght Trochisci or lytle Balles, whiche you shall
use in the shadowe. And when you well goe to your
bayne or bathe, you shall take as muche as you shall
thynke good of the sayde Balles, whiche you shall
bryake and mire with water, and annoynt the blacke-
nesse or spots with it, before you enter into your bath.
And when you begynne to sweate, then rubbe the
places with it, and washe them, and the spottes will
goe out. It is proued and found trewe.

Against

The fyrst Booke

Agaynst the brusyng of the face by a fall or sylppe.

Take the rynde of barke of a Radishe roote, and
chape it well, and mixe it with Honnye, and an-
moynit the place and it will heale you.
Another waye verye good.

Ye shall take newe softe cheese made of Goats milke
chape it with honnye, and laye it vpon the place,
and couer it with a clothe, and it will take awaye
the brusynge immediatly by the helpe of God.

Agaynst waxes and maladers.
Ye shall take the herbe called in Latine Scorpion, be-
cause it hath seedes lyke vnto a Scorpions taylor:
chape it well, and put to it a graine of salt, and lay
it vpon the waxes, and they will fall of.

Agaynst swellynge of the stomacke, paine of the raynes,
gravel, fleame, collicke, the emorrhoides or piles: also to
staye the flowres of a woman, and for those that haue an
infected lyuer and spleene: also for those that cough ordi-
narily, and for them that haue the falling syckenes.

Take an ounce of the roote of Raula campana, three
onces of Fennell seede, two onces of blacke
Pepper. Stampe eche of these thynges by them-
selles, and sette them betwene. Then putte
all into honny halfe sodden, and geue the Patient of it
the quantite of a halfe nutte with whote water.
Some take it with Ormel, other some with wyne,
and other take it alone in a spoone, to make them pisse
the stone and gravel.

Agaynst the payne of the Spleene.
Take a Magne of the roote of Raula campana, dried and
made in powder, and than sift it fine, and geue it the
Patient

Pacient fasting with albe wyne, and this will cure the spleene.

Another.

Take cucumis anguicinis made in powder as muche as you can take by with your thre fingers, and braye it with wyne, and geue it the pacient to drinke before breakfast, and it will take away the payne.

For the payne of the loynes or haunches.

Take the roote of Iris or gladiolus, and braye it with quicke Bylions and Beares grease, and laye it upon your loynes lyke a plaister, and you shall fynde a soneraine remebye.

Agaynst the swelling or sores of the raynes of the backe, and kydneys.

Take the leaues of hye Moses, the seedes of blacke Poppe, and the kernelles of berries of Pyneapple, of equall quantitie. Stamp eche of these thinges by it selfe, and mingle all together, and take of it the bignesse of a walnut, and put it in two mouth fulls of wyne sodden, and thye of water, and geue it the pacient to drinke, and it will heale him although he pissed bloode.

Agaynst the payne of the grauell, and for to make a man pyss.

You shall take a lytle amber stone, or the roote of Cyperus, and of blacke Pepper, stampe it, and then seeth it, and geue it to the pacient to drinke a spoonfull fasting, and it will make hym pyss, and asswage the paine of the grauell.

Agaynst the payne of the raynes.

R. i.

Take

The fyrst Booke.

TAke a pounde of wyld eaz marthe Malloynes, fresh
sheepes dunge, & the old leafe of a bogge, which is
the fatte that lyeth by the backe, and the ribbes,
whiche husbandes vse to rolle by and keepe to make
saules, of eche two pounde: Stamp these thynges
and mingle them together. That done, laye it vpon
Mullernewe thorne and bntwashed, and so laye it vpon
the raines of your backe in maner of a plaister, and it
will shortlye take awaye the paine.

Agaynst the grauell;

TAke the rootes of asparagus, in Englishe Sperage,
of Barisfrage, the roote of clotte or great Buttes,
the roote of Smallage or Alexander, the roote of
Ebulus, in Englishe Malwort or Dandelwort, the gar-
lyke heades, the leaues of Willowes, and a lytle per-
sley. Stamp all these thynges and mingle them toge-
ther, and giue the Patient to drinke of it thre mo-
ninges with sodden wyne, or with some sweete wyne,
or wyne made sweete with honnye, and it will make
him pisse the grauell.

Agaynst the paype of the bladder and grauell.

TAke the skynne of a Hare newe cleane, and put it
beare and all in an earthen pottle, or laye it vpon
a cleane tyle, & that done put it to the fyre, so that
you maye make a pander of the same skynne, the whi-
che pander being sifted, you shall keepe in some cleane
vessel. And when you shall neede it take thereof thre
spone full in your drinke: whiche thynge soone ap-
peaseth the greese of the bladder, and the the grauell.
Properthelesse the remedye woulde haue greater ver-
tue, yf you tooke the whole Hare alque, and put hym
in a newe earthen pottle, and stoppe all the holes
with plaister or with claye, so that there come no ayre
oute. Than yf you put the sayde pottle into an Ouen,
and lette it burne with a small fyre, and when it is
thoroughly

thorowly burned, make it into a very fyne powder, and
sift it fyne, and than use it for your purpose.

This is very good for them that haue the granelle,
and that pisse blode, yf it be taken with a lytle wine.

Agaynst the bloodye fluxe, or flettyng torment in the
bellye.

TAke mylke, and quenebe whote synthe stones in
it, yf it be some whote iron, and that some beyers
tymes, give it to drinke vnto the Patient (provi-
ded that he haue not the ague) and he shalbe healed.

Agaynst the fraynyng, flettyng, and gryppynge of the
bellye.

TAke seven or nine of the longe and red berries of a
wyld rose tree, and let them be drye. Bray them
well, and geue to the Patient with olde wyne, yf
he haue not the ague: but if he haue the ague, geue
them him with water. And if neede be, you shall geue
them him so thre dayes together, and he shal finde it a
soveraigne remedie.

For those that haue frettyng and gryppynge in the belly,
and the face.

TAKE the yelke of Egges rawe or rawe, wyld
greene Measles, Galles as muche of the one as
of the other in weyghte: Myre all together in
braynyng it, and geue it to the Patient whote and he
shalbe cured by the grace of God.

Agaynst the collicke.

L. ii.

Lake

The fyrst Booke.

TAke a Venne a lyue, and see that she eate not in two dayes: than kyl her, and take the lytle skynne that is in her byesse, or throte hole, and boyle it, and make it in pouder, the whiche you shal geue the Patient, with some barthe or grosse wyne somewhat sharpe. And the Patient must be fasting, and not hauing supped the night befoze, but kept in a good diet.

Agaynst the payne of the collicke comming sodainly.

TAke the beele of a Hare, and carpe it about yon, and the sodaine collicke shall neuer take you.

Agayne the payne of the guttes or bowelles.

You shall take Wape leaues, and seeth them in water, and giue the Patient dyinke of this decoction and he shalbe healed.

For to stoppe the lax.

TAke the rootes of Hartes hojne next to the head, and make a fyne pouder of it with a syle: and of this pouder giue a dragma into the Patient with redde wyne a gobblet full: and this will stoppe the lax if he vse it thzee moyninges.

Agaynst the frettyng of the bellye or lax.

You shall take one Pomegranade or many, and put them in an earthen potre, the which you shall stop well and lute aboute with Potters claye: to the ende there come no airc oute. This done, set it in an Ouen to be burned: than the Pomegranade being wel made into pouder, keepe it. And when you haue anye fretting or griping in your bellye, commyng sodenly, dyinke a litle of the same pouder with wyne, and you shall be soone cured.

For to knowe a flower or bydden dysale of any man and
to heale the same.

TAke a ponge to helpe that yet sucheth, and let him
lye nyght and day with the man the space of thre
dayes, during the whiche tyme the patient shall
take milke in his mouth, and spite in to the helpees
mouth. Then take the sayde helpe and cleaue him
in peeces, and you shall knowe the sicke part of the man
by that of the dogge, which you shall see either infected
or whole and sounde. For certayne the helpe dra-
weth to him self the secretes and bloode disease where-
of he dieth, and the man shall be heale, and you maye
burge the dogge.

For them that voyde blood at theyr fundament, and for those
that haue theyr bloode broken.

Ye shall take the ponge springes of nettels verye
tender, braye them well in a mortar, and take the
juice of them, and giue it the patient to drinke
alone in the morninge, or with some dronge of linacore
and colde water, thre dayes together, and there is
none to corrupt blood but it will purifie, nor no laxe
so greate but it will stoppe it.

Agaynst the wormes that engender in man's bodyes.

Ye shall take the galls of a Bull, and dippe some
wulle in it, and lay it upon the pauceil, and it will
make the wormes come out of the bodye.

Agaynst the gallyng of the bellye and desyre to go to the
stool and yet do nothing.

TAke colwe with the foden, and geue the patient when
theyr desyre of it and he shall be whole.

Agaynst the payne of the collicke.

L.iii.

Take

The Byrn Booke

Take the fette byrde called in Latyn vop. in English a Lapwinge, and burne her whole with her fetters, and take of the ashes, and glue it the Patient to drinke in solars.

Against the vicer or syphilis in the foudement of a man.

Take white stones and burne them and than make them into a fine powder, & laye often tymes of the same upon the fustles or blisters, or upon the hole of the foudement, and he shal be whole.

For to heale the caponholes, or boles that lose their blood.

Take Leekes and braye them well, and take the iuyce of them, the whiche you shal glue the Patient to drinke before breakfast, and the Emoroides will soone cease by the grace of God.

Against the cleere of the foudement, and against the chancres.

Take the pynnyng of a Rome grenade, breake it and seeth it in good wine, than bray it well, and laye it upon the soze place like a plaster, and it will without faile heale the sore.

For to rype or breake an apostume or swellynge in the necke.

Take nasturtium, and bray it with pische, and lay it upon the setting of apostume, and he shal be whole.

Take busshetyme, two garlick beades, the yelkes of thre egges, mingle al together, and lay it upon the soze place like a plaster: this will put away all the paine and swellinge of the apostume.

Against hart or rawing of the skyn by chafing and going either of the seze or betwene the thighes.

Take

Take a mortar of leade, and a pisse of the same, and put in the same mortar some oyle of rose, and the pisse of a roger, the which things you shall grinde untill they become thicker, and fill some of the leade be mingled with the said ointment. And when it is thick like a plaister, spreade it vpon a fyne & soft linnen cloth, and laye it vpon the paine, and continue thus three daies untill the paine be whole.

Against the swelling and payne of the felle of the fete.

Take the Masse that groweth in the water, but let it be greene, bray it wel with oyle of rose, and laye it vpon the place with a linnen cloth, and it will cause the payne, and take away the swelling.

To make water fall of.

When you kyl a Dogge, let hym that bath the wartes receyue the bloode euen: whote vpon the place where the warts be, and as ofte as it is done let him washe it of. And if it be a woman that bath these wartes, she muste take the bloode of a sow, and she shal be healed of them.

For to take away the felons and cari heeres, which breake our with wheales in the fyngers, and also knoppes growyng in the fete.

Take the grounde moymes, stampe them and with a little oyle laye them vpon the sores, and they will brynge them awoye, and heale them.

For to styng the payne of the goune quickly and for all grise of the fete.

Ye shall take the grounde moymes, and put them in a bagge, that they maye purge them selves of all the ooure and fylthe. The herte moynge wyte

The fyrst Booke

toppe them byte, and putte nyne unces of them in a phialde of grease, brayinge them a good wyyle, to the intent you may incorporate them: and therewith annoynt your secte, and the payne shall ease.

Another waye.

Take a fore and seeth him well, then straine the decoction of him throowe a linnen clothe, where with you shall bathe and washe often tymes your feete, and it will take away the paine.

For to get our ayre thyng that sticketh in a mans bodye as thornes and such other.

Take a peece of a sponge or wulle dipped in piss and laye it vpon the thyng that sticketh in the fleshe, and it will come out without paine. Or els take some larde, and seeth it in it owne grease, and then laye it vpon the soore place and bynde it, and it will drawe out all thing that sticketh in the fleshe.

Here foloweth certaine receiptes against the Plague.

A composition preservative agaynst the pestilence, excellent as it were Tryacle or Mychridatum.

Take Cymyphall wynd an ounce and a halfe, Sordij ven, rootes of Gentian, Imperatoir, Zedairiz, of eche lixe dragmes, Calamint, apiastrum of citraginix, coula campana rootes, tormentillz, whiche is a kynde of sinkfoyle, Baye berries, the seede of cardus benedictus, whiche is one of the kyndes of the herbe called attractilliz, an Ounce of Citron, oxalidis, whiche is a kynde of Suzzell, Rose armeniche prepared of eche thye dragmes, lykoysle scraped Cyraniz seminis, 2 seides of Scariola whiche

which is in libris satius of the kyndes of Cardus and Sarr,
corpe, Cynamomi exquisitij, of erbe two dragmes, Opilb,
flowers, redde Roles, Coriander prepared, the seede of
Basill, Corticis citrij sicci, Santali lauri vel rubri, Agollochi, that
is Xilaloe, vel ligni aloes, the scraping of Juozle, red Cozal,
Pearles of eche a dragme and a halfe: Saffron two
scruples. All these beynge beaten verpe small, mingle
them with Sugre of equall quantitie, or elles with
Oxymeliter or Sympo accente or Oxymelichala, or rather the Sy-
rope of Lymons: But vnto weake stomacks contrary
lette it be made lyke to a liquide confection, y^e ether
opiatu vel massu, or els let there be an electuare pre-
parat of a dragme weyght, or foure scruples, y^e pouder be
to every ounce of Sugre a dragme of the sayde powder.
You shall take of it two or thre houres before your
meales. If it be ponder, the quantitie shalbe a dragme
or halfe a dragme vnto the least, with some conuenient
lycour of those whiche are now named: If it be opiatu,
the quantitie of a Chestnut or Walnutte. If it be in
forme of a masse and thicke you shall make two or thre
Pelles or mo verpe soft for to take at one tyme, drin-
king after it some suche lycour as I haue already spo-
ken of. When it is in lytle tablettes, you maye take
one or two.

Another composition in powder or in another maner for
the same.

Take roots of angelica, Gentian, Zedoaria, of p roses
of tormentilla, p seedes of Cardus and Sarr, Cynamome
select, which a kinde of cassia, of pellisloe or red ban-
dale or Sandary, cardus benedictus, of eche two dragmes
the pille of an Oenge, a dragme and a halfe: the sca-
ping of Juozle a dragme, redde Roles half a dragme,
of the best Sugre lyke weyght: put small these things
as the ponder shall seeme pleasaunt & good. If you
will seeke another way as is spoken of the first pre-
paratus. As concerning the quantitie of this compo-
sition at euery tyme, & the tyme of using it, let it be as the o-

The fyrst Booke.

ther before. But if you will haue the both, let them not be of lyke sorte, but the one in pouder or in tablettes, the other in oplate or masse with pilles.

Common pylles verye good for the same.

Take doets probate & lere two vnces, of Saffron an vnce, of good Myrre as muche, of els Myrre and amaraucum dissolued in white wyne, of eche halfe an vnce, mixe them with bonny roset. And in winter you may put to it Zedoaria, Agalloch or red Sanders of the a dyagme. But in sommer take away the Myrre and amaraucum, and put to it bole armenische prepa red three dyagnes, red Corall halfe a dyagme, Cam phyre halfe a scruple. You shall commonly take a pille or twaine before your meales. Sometime you shal pcede into a dyagme after your first slepe.

And notes of the doctines preseruatues and comfortable, of small cost, easye to fynde and prepare for poore folke.

1. **T**ake Carlske, and drinke a litle wolue after it: or a figge with a Walnut, and Rue and a lytle salte specially in winter.
2. Take twentie leaues of Rue with two Walnuts and as many figges, and a graine of salt, al being mixt together receyue it in the morning.
3. Take five leaues of Rue with Vinalgre.
4. Take the roote of the herbe called in Latyn Imperatoria of some Laspitium gallicum in Englishe Bellwozte of Spaine.
5. Take the roote of angelica.
6. The roote of Gentian.
7. The roote of Zedoaria.
8. Of Carduus benedictus.
9. Of Galina.
10. Take the herbe called Scordium; of the one, of the

the two; of each a little small powder the quantitie of a
Dracme, either as a soctemalle made with sodden
Hony and Vinalgre, or with some handsome Syrop,
as of Lemons, or in oplate, the bygnesse of a Chest-
nutte or of a Cyphepentle with wyne in Winter; in
Sommer with Rose water, or with the Juyce of
Soyrell.

12. Take Soyrell alone, or with Pimpernell tempe-
red in Vinalgre, and drinke of it in the morning.

13. Or the Juyce of them, wherewith you may make
a tosse in Sommer, or in Winter.

14. Or Jempper berries, greene Pimpernell leaves,
of Betony, of Pulegion, of Soyrell as much of the
one as of the other, trayed together, sodden with sod-
den Honny, and a lytle Vinalgre lyke a conserue.

Another medecine.

15. Take Jempper berries, Bolearmenische of eche
two Dracmes, or of equall waight. Being stamped
let it be layed in swete oyle and Vinalgre, or in Ori-
mille, in a meane forme, either oplate or masse.
If it be oplate, take as much of it as a Chestnutte. If
it be masse take one great pille and drinke after it a li-
tle Hydromel or Crymel, or wyne.

The thynges of saour or sweete smell, as powder, balles,
waters, parfumes, and fyrst a powder for many purposes.

Take Iris florentiana foure unces, of Malozam in Ea-
gypte sumfuchum, redde Roses, Cloues, of eche an
unce, Pelissophilli, Aucis odorate or muscate,
Zedoaria, Cynamome, Agallochi, yellowe San-
ders, Galliche, Stozar calamita, Bengelwine, of eche
half an vnce, calami odorati, spice nardi radich, of eche a Dra-
me: Juncus odoratus two scruples.

¶ ii.

¶ iii.

The fyrst Booke.

Take of these a powder to smell, to be beaten and broken in some peeces of spicke or fyne linnen cloth. Beate also these thinges grossely for to perfume and to wash your head and beard: or elles let them lye a certayne tyme in whete wyne and rose water, and afterwarde straine them. And keepe that whiche shalbe strayned for to vse when you will, or let them be stilled in some double bevell, that there may be aqua aromatica. As I said it is for to perfume your chamber morninge and evening, being layed vpon coales; or this powder to giue a good odour keeping it about you or in some place betwene your garments and linnen; or to make a lytle bagge of it; or to mixe it with some lycour meete for to washe your head and bearde; or otherwyle to weate your handkercher in it; or some peece of sponge to swell to; or to make distilled water of it, for to smell to.

A perfume.

Take coales of Willowes eghte vneces; Ladani puri, two vneces, Frankensence of the male kinde of the wodde and berties of Juniper of eche an vnice, Agallochi or Xilaloes, Bengelwine, Storax calamita, of eche halfe an vnice, Nutmegges, yellowe Sanders, of eche three dragmes, Cloues, Storax liquida, of eche two dragmes, Zedoaria, calamus aromaticus, of eche a Dragme, gomme tracaganth, dissolued in rose water sufficiently. And make lytle perfumes of what fashion it pleaseth you.

A smellynge balie.

Take pure Labdanum, two vneces, Bengelwine an vnice and an half, the coales of Willowes an vnice, Storax calamita, sixe dragmes; Iris Rosentiana, halfe an vnice, Cloues three dragmes; Palozaun, yellow or red Sanders of eche two dragmes; reade roses calamus aromaticus, of eche two scruples; Leuigetur. Then take the oyle of sweete Almondes, Bengelwine of eche sixe dragmes, Storax calamita half an vnice. Let these things seeth together

together with fire dragmes of Rose water.

Then straine it, and let that whiche is straped be made soft with two vnces of whyte Ware, and Storar liquida a dragme. Make it lyke a ceretum or plaister with the which the other things must be stamped and incorporated with a whote pestell. Put to it a dragme and a halfe of Puske, or els two scruples.

Another sweete balle meeter for the Sommer.

Take redde roses and Violets, of eche three vnces and a halfe, the berries and leaues of Myrtle yf you can get them, coales of Willowe, of eche an vnce: Jenyper berries, the Billes of Drenches, of eche five dragmes, yellowe or redde Sanders two dragmes: Bengewine a dragme, Camphyr two scruples. Make hereof a powder. Then take oyle of Roses an vnce and a halfe, Storar calamita, Bengewine of eche two dragmes: an vnce of rose water, or as much as shall suffice. Make that soft that is strained with two vnces of whyte Ware. Make a ceratum, and beate all the rest together with a whote pestell. Put to it a litle Puske fine or sixe graines.

Ourwarde remedies to purge the ayer, the easiest, the presentest, and those that are of the smallest pryce for men of small habilitie.

Parsume some Jenyper berries of the roote clouen a sunder and dried, and of the other dragges befoze mencioned for the fyrst outwarde remedy.

2. Minagre alone, or mixte with Rose water, for to spraye your chamber.

3. For to hold oftentymes in your mouth, and chaw, namelye whan you go out and keepe companye with men, there also the Pille and seede of a Citron, which geueth a good odour: Cinamome, Cloues, the rootes of angelica or Zedoaria, and such lyke, as are also mencioned.

The fyrst Booke

4. For to smell with a Sponge, or with a Handkercher daye and nyght, Palsey, or other strange wyne and sweete, as Puscabell alone, or els with rose water, wherein there hath bene tempered some aromatis call dzogge already spoken of, as Clougs or nutmegs.
5. Or good Vlnaigre twayne as much as of colde water with a litle Campbyre, specially in Sommer.

A powder agaynst the wormes.

Take Cozlander prepared sine dzagmes, Jencyper berries thre dzagmes, Southernwoodde, Hartes bozine, ^{coralline}, of eche two dzagmes: whyte Agaricke newe made in balles: Putmegge, Cynamome elect, of eche two scruples, make of this a metely fine powder.

The whole summe of the regiment and gouernyng of a mannes selfe.

- I**t is necessarie that you be kept mete and cleane,
1. And all thinges in your house, drynge diligently and as muche as you can all euill ayre.
 2. Avoide al-excesse and superfluite, specially in drinking and eating, and from women.
 3. Also from traualle, and from excesse in sleeping and watching.
 4. Beware of moyst meates and corruptible, and of all thinges that is cause of rawnes, and other euill humours.
 5. Lyue soberly, drinke and eate at ordinary houres, and in good order.
 6. Take your rest, and vse some neate and good exercise or occupation.
 7. Payntayne and keepe youre naturall or accustomed boyding.
 8. Be merie.

A soueraigne powder agaynst the venyme of the plague for ryche men and for prynce.

Take

Take Sapphie, Hyacinthe, Smaragdus, of one of these, or two, or of all, one Dragme: of Pearles,bole armenicke of the best, the seedes of Dralls, of eche two Dragmes: of the scraping of Quozie two scruples, of Amcoznes bozne a scruple, of the seedes of Desmum halfe a scruple, pellowe or redde sanders: Agallochi or Nilaloes of the best. Dozonici, Cynamom erquisite, saffron, of eche three graynes, Muske Tyre graines. Make hereof a fyne powder. You maye leaue out the Muske for them that loue it not.

The vse of the saide powder and for other that folow shalbe declared afterwarde.

A powder for poore folke, of no lesse efficacie and strength than the seconde.

Take bole armenicke of the best two dragmes: the seede of Dralls three dragmes, aloes hepaticum lotum redde Cozall of eche a Dragme, the powder of Diamargariti frigidi two scruples: the powder of Diatrio santalon eyght scruples, the pylls of dyre Drenges, Cloues, Cynamome, Saffron, of eche fyne Dragmes. Make thereof a fyne Powder. You shall vse the sayde Powders with Conserues, or wythoute them, wyth Syzoppes, distilled waters, or rather wyth Juices, and other suche conuenient lycours

A drynke for poore folke, and in a place, where there is none or verye lytle luyce, cyther of Syrope, cytrons, Lemons or Pomegranades.

You shall take the powder prescribed for poore folke conditi rosati, or conserue of Roses, conditi boraginix, or rather coraginis, of eche a Dragme and a halfe of the

The fyrst Booke

of the sucke of Orallis two vnces Succī arantij, Succī cora-
ginis extract with Rose water: of good whyppe Vlnaigre
of eche an vnce, and make thereof a drinke.

A drynke often tymes tryed, profytable, and wholesome,
the whiche as many men saye, was neuer found vaine.

Take ponde of Motherwozte, of the first, or of the
seconde two dragmes: the seedes of Sancti or of Dr-
renges: of Myrthe, of eche a dragme: the sera-
pinges of Hartes hojne a dragme, mixe them toge-
ther well beaten. You muste drinke this with whyppe
Vlnaigre befoze a fier: and as soone as there appea-
reth anye swellynge in the grynne or flanke, or vnder-
neth the arme booles, or any where elles, the remedye
muste be readye: for it prouoketh great sweate where-
by the venim or infection anoydeth in euerye parte.
The Patient thus sweatinge his infected sweate be-
syde a sper, must be rubbed and dyled with whote lin-
nen clothes, whiche must be alwayes chaunged, vntil
the saour of the sweate begonne with rubbingge.
Of the sayde ponders also a man maye make conser-
ues or opites after this maner that foloweth.

Opiate.

Take of the fyrste or seconde ponde, Orenge pillis
conserued, of eche an vnce and a halfe. conditi rosati,
that is to say, the conserue of Roses, the conserue
of Buglosse of eche two vnces, of the syrope of the
suyce of Citrons or Lemons or Dranges, or elles of
Orallis or omphacini, as much as hal, suffice. Make ther-
of a liquide electuarie in soyme of an opiate. Whereof
take an vnce or moze, & drinke after it some of the soze,
sayde lycours, and such as here followe. It shalbe wel
done, to mingle an vnce of Purcelane with the lycours
as foloweth.

A drinke

A drynke meete after euery takyng of the sayde opiare, or to be mixte with the takynges of the same opiare, for the strongest or meaneest men, accordyng to the place and tyme.

TAke the Iuyce of Citrons or Lemons thre vnces; of the wyne of solwe Drenges of whyte Rose water, of eche an vnce. And mixe them together.

A drynke for poore folke.

TAke the Iuyce of Sorrell herbe cleare thre vnces, of bitter or solwe Drenges, good whyte & cleare Winaigre, rose water, of eche an vnce. Make there of a drinke, putting to it a lytle Sugre if you wil.

A drynke to cause one to sweate.

TAke the good triacle or Pythysdatum a dragma, bole armenick of the best, or of the powder of one of the herbes called cardiack, also described halfe a dragma: Scabiose water two vnces: water of Drakis, Buglosse or Bozage of eche an vnce: and make thereof a drinke.

Another drynke easie for poore folke.

TAke the decoction of Scabiose, and of the flowers of redde Poppye a glassfull with a lytle Sugre. Or a Dyspane made with Barley and Anye seede and the rootes of Persley. Or of the decoction of Cybe peason, the rootes of Persley, the rootes of Succory: the one or the other decoction with Harpe wyne two vnces, or with Sugre and a lytle whyte Winaigre. These drinckes must be taken whote, the Patient beinge well couered in his bedde. The Triacle and Pythysdate, although they be of great efficacie in this behalf, yet they are not meete for women with childe, nor for yonge chyldezen. The vse also of them ought not to be often, nor in greate quantitie, when the feuer is
A. I. great

The fyrst Booke.

great. Some mennes aduise is to mingle the medecine so; sweating w some distilled water, or with the decoction of herbes, concerning the part to the whiche the venimous matter hath his course. So we pf a man knowe that the matter goeth to the head, they wyll that the patient take it so; to sweate w some distilled water, or with the decoction of Betony: but if it go to the vitall partes or to the brest and hart, with the water or decoction of Bozage, whiche is very Buglosse. If it go to the belly and bowels, with lycour of Melwodde. If to the lyuer, then with the decoction, or water of Agrimonte, which is the true eupatorium.

An epitheme or medecine to laye the region of the harte to coole it.

Take Rose water foure vnces: water of Violettess and of Pempber of eche thye vnces: water of Buglosse, of Oralls, of wine of pomegranads of good Vinalgre, of eche two vnces: of Coriander prepared three dragmes, redde Roses, flower of Pearles of eche a Dragme: of redde Sanders halfe a dragme: of bothe Coralles, of Camphye, of eche a scruple: Saffron half a scruple, myngle them togyther. And make thereof an Epitheme.

An Epitheme for the Harte good for poore folkes, whiche maye also serue for the Lyuer.

It is made of twelue vnces or a pounde of Rose water, of thye vnces of good whyte Vinalgre. putte it ynge to it in Sommer whyte and redde Sanders, of eche a dragme. If it be in Winter, in steede of Sanders you shall put to it Cloues, the flowers of Cardus celtica, or of Lauendar of eche a dragme.

An Epitheme or medecine for the Lyuer.

Take the water of Butyrpe in Latine ymbaba, Rose water, of Oralls of eche foure vnces: whyte Vinalgre

Take gre: wyne of Pomegranades of eche two unces:
pouder of Diarodon abbas two dragmes: the pou-
der Diamargariton frigidum, whiche is a confection
made with Pearles, one dragme: redde Sanders halfe
a dragme: Camphier halfe a scruple. Make thereof an
Epsome.

Locall medecines, and fyrst a plaister or oyntment, for to
drawe and dissolve.

Take the rootes of Narcissus, or of Flowerdeluce
with his oyle, and braye it with Honny. It is good
for a delicate bodie, and easeth all the payne.

Another easie drawyng medecine.

Take Rue or Dogon brayed with Triacle, or Tri-
acle alone, or of a Radishe roote cutte into lytle
rounde peeces, and laye on one after another, and
chaunge it often tymes.

Another very good in maner of a plaister.

Take Diachylum, two unces, Ammoniacum, Galbanum, of
eche halfe an unce and put them together.

Medecines of the kyndes that burne the skynne or fleshe
called medicamenta caustica, or vesicatoria, whereof the
fyrst is very stronge.

A plaister of Cantarides, and of unbeckt lyme mix-
ed with oyle of Walnattes in use of a lancet,
for to get out the swellynge.

Another plaister.

Take the rootes of Pars sile or of Lilies sodden
with ashes, of Pigrons dung of eche equal parts:
of melligo anacardina called mel ancardinum as much as
shall suffice. And make thereof a plaister.

R. II.

Take

The fyrst Booke.

Another stronger.

TAke fermentum acris, solwe Leuen, Hops, Figges, olde Walnuttcs, of eche half an vnce, Iris florentine mustarde seebe, vnstecht lyme, Calcanthum, that is to saye roman Rittrol, beaten together of eche two dragmes: as muche Turpentine as is nedefull. Make of it a plaister.

A medecine that cleanseth and purifieth.

THe yelke of an Egge mixte with a lytle Barley flowze or wheate flowze, putting to it honnye rosset. It is verye sweete & mete for a delicate body.

Another of the same very good.

TAke the Iuyce of Carlpke sixe vnces: the Iuyce of Worme woodde, good Honny of eche thre vnces: Barley flowze or Wheate flowze, or flowze Darrell or Bearebarley two or thre dragmes. Seeth it vntill it be somewhat thicke, and make of it an oymment that mundifieth or purgeth the sooze.

A playster incarnatyse.

TAke the leaues of Wimpernell, of Betaine, Verusn, *semperuiui tertij*, commonly called *Vermicularis*. of the lesse Centoyle, of eche a handefull and a halfe: seeth it in wyte wyne vnto the halfe. And being strained put to it Rosen, Ware, Sheepes suet, of eche thre vnces. Seeth all together with a lytle womans milke put in it, vntill the Iuyces be consumed. When when you haue taken it from the fier, put to it when it be ginneth to be colde, Rosen, Turpentine, thre vnces, cleare Spacke and proued ten dragmes, aloes hepaticum two dragmes: mingle them and sturre them with a porricke, and make of it a plaister.

A repereusye and resolutyue oymente agaynst the Canker.

TAke Lead burned and washed; Pompholix which the Apoticaries do cal gill, Frankensence, of eche two vnces, Aloymetwobbe, of that which is called abstinum ponticum halfe an vnce; oyle of Roses thre vnces, Ware fyre dragmes: the iuyce of nightshade, as muche as is sufficiente for the thickenesse of the oymtent.

A playster dyapompholigos of Theodoricke, for to stoppe the gnawynge and varyng of the canker. It is repereusue, refrigeratiue and desiccatiue,

TAke good oyle of Roses, whyte Ware, of eche two vnces: the iuyce of the redde graines or berries of the herbe called Solanum two vnces: redde Lead washed an vnce: Lead burned and washed; Pompholix commonly called Turia, of eche half an vnce: frankensence of the male kinde two dragmes. Make therof a playster.

An oymtment verye sweete for cankers that haue corrupte matter in them, whiche also alayeth the payne of those that haue no corrupt matter in them,

TAke good Ware, Turpentine, Bulles suet, the newe & fresh marrow of a Deere or Calfe, oleum ricinum, newe and frethe Goose grease, Pompelect, Frankensence, Dypbix, Pompholix, of eche equal portions, and of castum thysle as much, without Frankensence the authour thinketh it will be sweeter, but with it moze resolutyue and wylly rype it the sooner, and is better for Cankers that haue no corrupte matter in them.

An oymtment of a mercuriouse vertue, agaynst the caryng and running of the canker, and to take away al the griefs of the same,

A. lll.

Take

Take Rue or Sumach sextarios thre. Pilles of Cipres thre vnces. Galles not ripe, Cassia of eche an vnce & a half: Vinū adrianū, that is to say: wyne that byndeth, and olde wyne of good honour thre Quartions. All these thynges being bynded together, laye them in wyne thre dayes, and then seeth them thre or foure waies stirring it with a Rype of Cypres. When ha- uing wonge all oute diligently, and cast awaye the thycke of it, the Rype will seeth in the byckennesse of Honnye, so; to be kepte afterwarde in a beuell of Glasse.

This oymnt muste be bysed alone without anye mixture agaynst the sayde disease, addeinge to it some- tyme a lytle wyne. If the medecine be to thycke you muste make it liquide and softe, so; the syckennesse whiche posseseth the pynne partes of a woman, that is to saye, the necke of the Matrice. If you dissolue it in the milke of an Asse, it mitigateth the paine, also is very profitable so; al other searching of the skynne that runneth in length, & extendeth more and more, and byngeth no inflammation. It is good so; to byse by the eares that haue bene of longe tyme subiecte to a runnyng and putrified matter of bloode corrupted. Also so; the Soones that bee infected and wythered, also agaynst the vlcers that bee harde to heale, and can not bee cutte, but wyrd greate payne, if it bee mingled moderately and reasonable. But howe is it that softe and gentle remedies should resiste suche a disease, to the whiche the roughest and the moste wyldest gods place? The sayde oymnt is to bee prepared as foloweth.

Take Sumach a pounce: Pilles of Cipres thre vnces: of Ruyppes Galles, of Cassia, of eche an vnce: Vinū adrianū, that is to saye: Vinū astrigenū, foure pounces.

A plaister mitigatiue, and very gentle for Cankers, special- ly of the breastes or pappes.

Take

Take Saffron, Ropye, Frankensence of the male
hynde of eche a dragma: Lithargyri, Plumbi an. l. i. two
dragmes, Ceruse prepared an. l. i. and a halfe:
Wolfe Ware two unces, Goose greafe, newe and
freshe butter of eche thre unces: Rasse this foure un-
ces. The powder being brayed with the iuyce of Ro-
rellia must be mingled with the thinges molten.

FINIS.

Here after folowe manye

goodly receyptes, touching the hardeninge
of vyuers metalles, all well tryed
and approued.

And fyrst for to harden yron.

Take vitriole, and bray it frakes any all, and
keepe the iuyce of it in some glasse. Now when
you will harden any yron, put to the same iuyce
as much of pisse, with the iuyce of a litle worme
called in Latyne Spondilis, in Dutche Engerlucker.
And let not your yron be so white, but when you
see that it is indifferent white, quench it in the same
mixture, and let it coole of it selfe until you see litle
spottes upon it somewhat yelowe, and then put it to
the layne water. If it were verie blew, it is a signe
that it is not hardened enough.

For to harden knyues, and other such like.

Take

The fyrst Booke

Take the marowe of a Horse, wherein you shall coole your Iron.

For to harden a file or other instrument of yron.

Take the olde Shoes and burne them, and make them into a powder, and put to it as much salt: cast this mixture vpon and vnder the files in a Coffer or Chest of yron covered with a couer of yron: and lay the powder so that it may be as much aboue as vnder, the thickness of a strawe. Cover the sayde cofer with his couer, and put it into þe fyre vntill it be redde whote: after this let it fall into some colde water, & you shall haue the files good and very hard. You may anoynt them also with oyle of Lyne or be Coates blood.

To harden any other substance materiall.

Take the iuyce of Cynkefoyle, with the iuyce of Wormewoodde, and put it in some Glasse, than take woymes which you shall stampe, and strayne thowys a linen clothe, and rubbe the whote yron with all, and than quenche it in the sayde iuyces.

To make any instrument of Steele harde and sharpe.

Take the leanes and rootes of Buglosse sodden in water, wherein you shall quenche your instrument of yron.

Another.

Take Dragonfish with his rootes, and as much Uernine: seeth this in cleare water, and leete it coole, and waite cleare, and so anoynte your instrument with it. Also take mannes pelle mixte with cleare water, made like warme: in this quenche your instrument. Also you may harden it in good Mustards made with stronge Vinalgre. Also when you haue harden any thing you must see that it be cleane, white and polished.

For to kepe it from cleanyng when it is hardenyng.
Take Tallowe and melte it, then powde it in colde water untill it wate thicke and swimme in the water the thiknesse of a syngar. Then take your instrument whose, and put it first thorow the Tallowe and then into the water. Some quenche also Hurtes of maile in the iugce of Rape rootes.

To make yron or Steele softe.

If you will make yron or Steele as softe as copper, take unblecht lyne with as much Alume, well stam- ped first in some moyster: mixe wel these two things together, and laye them vpon some linnen clothe the thiknes of a synger or half a synger, and wappe your instrument that you will haue made soft in it, and lay it so in some small sper the space of an houre, untill the fier goe out, and that your instrument be cold of it self, and than that you finde it as softe as copper.

Another. Take your yron or Steele in a small sper, and when the sper is out, let your yron coole of it self.

Another.

Take the water of Madithe rootes and quench your yron or Steele in it. Also you maye take the ashes mixt with unblecht lyne, and make thereof lye, the whiche you shall let runne thorow the sayde sub- stances: in this lye keepe your yron or Steele the space of a nyghte, and so shall you make it meete to cutte or engrave in. Afterwarde if you will harden it agayne you may quench it in colde water.

Another.

D. f. Take

The fyrst Booke.

TAke the yellowe flowers lyke to Marygoldes, the leaues bee large and as bryde as the nayle of a mans finger: take them stawkes and all, & stampe them, and straine them throowe a linnen clothe, and keepe the succe in a pot. Than put your yron or Steele in the fier untill it be redde whote, and then quenche it in the salde water, and it will be as soft as copper.

Another.

TAke some great snaples, and other great grounde woymes of equal portion, and the thyrde parte salte. Than take an earthen pot, or some other platter of earth full of holes, wherin you shal pouder or salte your snaples and woymes, and reterue the salte whiche shall melt and droppe from them into another pot set vnderneath, and the thickest substance will remaine in the vessel full of holes, the whiche you maye cast awaye. This done laye a stone vpon the pot, and seeth it untill it come or froth no more: then take it from the fier, and let it coole. In this water you maye quenche your yron or Steele being redde whote, and by this meanes you shal make it as soft as copper, and so to harden it againe, you muste make it redde whote, and quenche it in colde water.

Another.

Another.

TAke the herbe called sole foot, and distill it with water. Make your yron red whote, and quenche it in the same water. Also take snaples and stampe them with good Vinagre: wherein you maye quenche your yron or Steele: Or quenche yron in the blood of an Ox, and it will be lyke wyse softe. Also take yron or Steele, and wyappe it in bottern claye with a breate linnen cloth, and lay it in the fyre, and afterwarde let it coole of it selfe. Take also the succe of Marubium, and the succe of Bilfoyle, with the wyce of Radishe rootes mixt with good wyne, and quenche

quench your yron in the mistion.

To make Christal soft so that you may breake it in peeces.

Take burned leade and Christal as much of the one as of the other, and breake it vpon a stone, than put this mixture into a melting pot, and melt it, and so shal you make it into what forme or fashion you will. The same may you breake and bruse as you will.

Another.

Take the quick lyne and ashes of equal quantitie, and lye with it, passinge and straining it throzowe the ashes and lyne nyne or tenne tymes. That done keepe your Steele or Christal in the same lye, the space of xxiii. houres, and you shal finde it soft.

For to soften yron.

Take the water that is vpon the bloode of a man when he is let bloode, whiche you shal handsonly potwe from the bloode. Than lay your yron in the ster until it be whote, than with a litle fether wet in the said water rub it so long with it until the water vanishe awaye, and it will be soft.

Another.

Take scummed honny, the new piss of a be goate, alome, bozace, oyle olive and salt: mingle all well together, and quench your yron in the mistion.

To soften a lytle that which is to harde.

That which is to hard, keepe it so longe in the ster till it be very whote: Than take Tallowe, with the whiche you shal rubbe your matter, and let it so coole.

To mollifie and soften yron or Steele, in such sort that you may bow and winde it which way you wyll.

D. II. Take

The fyrst Booke.

Take Camomille flowers with one parte of herbe Robert, and one part of Merisime: put all this in a pottle with whote water, and so stoppe it that no smoke maye come out: than seeth it, and quenche your yron in it.

To solder all chynges, and fyrst yron

Take an vnce of salte Armonfacke, an vnce of common salte, an vnce of Earthe calcined, an vnce of belle metall, thzee vnces of Antimonium: stampe wel all together and sift o: bolt it: this done put all in a linnen cloth, and wjappe it rounde about with potters clays well prepared the thickenesse of a synger and let it ware verye hye: than put it betwene two pot sharden vpon a small sfer, and let it beate by litle and litle. Afterwarde make the sfer greater, vntill your whole masse become red and melt together: than let it so coole, and after make it into a poudre.

And when you will solder any thing, laye the two peeces that you will solder vpon a table, as nere the one to the other as you can, but you must laye some paper vnder the peeces.

This done, cast of the said poudre betwene the soppes, and a litle vpon them: than make some cruise of potters, but yet so that it be open aboue: after this put some Woace in whote wyne vntill it be al consumed, than with a lytle feather rubbe the sayde poudre, and incontinent it will beginne to boyle and seeth: and when you see it boyle no moze, it is a signe that the soldering and consolidation is made. And if there be any errecescence o: rising vp, you must diminish it by rubbing it, so: it wil not be falsed.

To solder any whote thinge.

Take gomme water, that we made in poudre, and make thereof a bolue o: paste, wherewith you shal anoynt the thing that is a sonder, laying it vpon a table

table as is afore sayde: than take alwaye the hote vj
passe that is vpon the ioyntings of the two peeces, and
leane it on bothe sydes: than annoynte the ioynt with
sope, and holde a whote cole ouer it, and by and by
the saide substance will melt. After this take alwaye
the sayde dowe or pass and it done, and asynge it will

To solder copper. Take halfe an ounce of copper, thre quarters of an
ounce of whyte Arsenick: melt the copper, and de-
uide your Arsenick in two partes, and caste one
part into the copper molten, mingle al together, than
cast into it also the other part: and than powze it vpon
a stone, and beate it small.

To solder yron. Take halfe an ounce of copper, thre quarters of an
ounce of whyte Arsenick: melt the copper, and de-
uide your Arsenick in two partes, and caste one
part into the copper molten, mingle al together, than
cast into it also the other part: and than powze it vpon
a stone, and beate it small.

To solder yron. Take halfe an ounce of copper, thre quarters of an
ounce of whyte Arsenick: melt the copper, and de-
uide your Arsenick in two partes, and caste one
part into the copper molten, mingle al together, than
cast into it also the other part: and than powze it vpon
a stone, and beate it small.

Rule well to purpose and proportion the ioyntes of
the yrons, and than lay them in the fier, as is afore
sayde, casting vpon it some Menstre glasse, and it will
be soldered.

A powder that wyl make all metall pliable and soft.

Take a quarterne of Antimonium, a halfe ounce of
salte of equal quantitie: Make all together in a
pouder: than take of the same pouder thre parts,
and one part of the metall and melt it.

Another pouder that wyl make all metall pliable and soft.

Take salt stamped, Tartre, Sulfeter, a halfe ounce
of each, of wines, or Lyes of wyne, quicke lyne:
Make al this in pouder, and laye it vpon the place
that you will solder.

For to graue in yron or stele, knyves and harnesse.

Take the one part of coales made of birche stampt, two
 hundredes of Nitrioll, with as much salt armoniack:
 Then stampe all together with Vinalgre, untill
 it be lyke unto a soft oyle or paste. Now when you will
 graue in yron or other thinges, make first the descrip-
 tion of figures that you will graue, and then with Ther-
 million mixt with oyle of Linc, and let it drye, and af-
 terward couer it with the saide substance the thicke-
 nesse of a finger, the whiche the whoter it is layed vp-
 on it, the sooner it will be done, but you must take heede
 you burne it not. And when it is wel drye, take away
 the said powder, and washe wel the graving. Also some
 take two partes of Spanishe greene, or one parte of
 common salt, and in stamping it in some mortar, they
 put to it some stronge Vinalgre, and then doe it as is
 aforesaide. Take also Nitrioll, Alom, Salt, Vinalgre,
 coales of Birche, and do as befoze.

To graue with water, and cloaking with oyle.
Take Spanishe greene called Verdier, quicke Sil-
 uer, Sublime, Nitrioll, and Alome of eche equal-
 ly, stampe wel all together, and put it in a glasse,
 leauing it so halfe a day, stirring it often times: Then
 make your description of figures as you will, with
 Ware or artificiall Orre and Oyle of Lyne mixt to-
 gether, or Vermillion mixt with Oyle of Lyne, then
 annoynte it with that water, and let it alone so the
 space of a daye: But if you will haue your description
 verie deepe graued, leane it so standing longer.
 But if you will engraued with pigges or Images, you
 shall make a ground of Ware, wherein you shall
 make your description with the pointes of a Bobben
 euen to the bottome: Then powre the water vpon it
 whiche water will engraued it. Or elles you may laye
 vpon your description made as befoze is saide, some
 Mercurium sublimatum, and then caste some good Vinal-
 gre vpon it, and let it alone so halfe an houre.

Another Stronger and more byring

Take a quarter of an ounce of spanishe graine, also
men plume, salte Armanicke, Tartre, common
Salt, of eche a quarter of an ounce, all being well
stampt and mixt with stronge Urinagre, leane it to
the space of an houre. And if you will that your deseri-
ption bee highe or raised up, mixe it with artificiall
Oyre and Oyle of Lime, brayed and mingled toge-
ther: and let it drye well: Then heate the saide water
in a panne leade within, letting it asone upon the fi-
re. Then take youre Steele and hold it over the saide
panne, upon the which you shall put some of the saide wa-
ter with a sponge, and so the water will fall againe into
the panne, and there shall be nothing lost. Do this the
space of a quarter of an houre, but let not the water be
to whote, lest that the Oyle which was mixt with the
Uernishe go not out.

This done, rubbe over the saide substance with
albes of quicke Lime, and than shall you finde that
the hie part was anointed whole and highe, and
the other engrained.

To make a colour of golde or silver to laye upon metall,
and to make also a residue of golde or silver, upon yron
belles, or stones, which shall not goe off with water.

Take one part of Oyre, the seconde part of minium,
the fourth part of Sale armenicke, and as much
of spanishe graine, and mixe all together with Oyle of
Lime tree, and put to it also the thickest of a little part
of Urinagre, and mixe it all together with Uernishe. Of
the colour bee to thicke, put a little more of the saide
oyle to it. Then heate it the more a litle in a linnen clothe
into some cleane vessel, and it will be as thicke as hon-
ney, and than rubbe what you will with it, and let it
drye, and than laye pour golde or silver upon it.

A colour of golde to laye upon brasse or copper.
Take

Take a lytle pottle well leaved, and put into it thre
 vnces of oyle of lynesede, than take halfe an vnce
 of Maſtike, and halfe an vnce of aloes hepaticum
 citrinum, and make it well into a powder, and put it
 into the ſaide pottle, and cover it cloſe with another pot
 wherein you ſhall make a litle hole above, that is to
 ſay in the bottom of the ſayde pottle that ſhalbe upper
 moſt. Annoynt the ſaide pottle well with poſters earth
 and let them bee ſo cloſe one upon another, that no
 thing may come out: than put in above a ſicke brode
 at the ende, with the whiche you may ſtaye it: and let
 all ſeeth as they do Maſters heruſche. This done po
 liſhe well that which you will oyle, and laye the ſaide
 colour vpon it, and oyle it in the ſonne, and if there
 be not enough, put more on untill it be well.

Another.

Take vye Meruſche, Amber, Aloes, of theſe two
 as much of the one as of the other: than take Mer
 uſche, and oyle of lynesede: ſeeth all together on a
 fier of coales in a pottle well leaved, that it may be wel
 miſt together: then aſſaye it vpon a kniſſe, and if it be
 to thicke, put more oyle to it: but if it be to cleare or to
 thinne put more Aloes to it.

Another.

Take halfe an vnce of aloes hepaticum citrinum,
 halfe an vnce of Amber, theſe two being made in
 powder ſet them on a moderate fier in a pottle well
 leaved, but let it not be ſo whote at the firſt. And when
 all is molten, powre ſome boyling oyle vpon it. Stir
 ring and miſing it well together with a litle ſicke:
 after this let it coole, & ſtraine it thorow a linnen cloth.

Another.

Take halfe an vnce of bole Armenick, halfe an vnce
 of whyte gomme, and ſet it vpon a fier of coales,
 putting

putting to it an ounce of oyle of Lync seepe, and when you may draw it in length lyke a threde, it is made.

To make a colour of golde vpon brasse.

Take oyle of Lync seepe well clarified on the fier: then put to it Amber, and also hepaticum citrinum, of the alke, and being wel stamp, mingle it so wel with the oyle on the fier that it may bee thicke, then take it from the fier, and set it on the ground well covered the space of thre daies: And the brasse that you shall gilt, shall take the colour of gold.

To make copper of a syluer colour.

Take wine leese, alome and salt: drye well altogether vpon a stone: and put vnto it a leafe or two of syluer, dryeng them also with the other foresayd things. But all in a pot wel leaded, putting to it some water: then cast your copper into it, and after rubbe it with a rubber: and so shall you see when it is ynough.

To gylt yron or Steele.

Take one part of wine leese, halfe as much of salte Armoniack, and as much spanishe grene, and a little salt: seeth all in white wine and anoynt your yron or Steele, with it when you haue well polished it: and so let it drye, and then gilt it with gold ground.

To make a water for to gylt vpon yron or Steele.

Take an ounce of the ashes of wine leese burned, an ounce of white wine, an ounce of Alom, half an ounce of salt gemma, alumen plume the weight of two grotes, spanishe greene the weight of two grotes, Coparons & weight of a grote, baye salt, a pint of running: seeth this vnto the half, and then put it in a new pot, laying vpon it. blis. or. viss. new paper leaues, and a tils over that, to the ende it may take no ayre.

P. l.

To

The second Booke.

To keepe all maner of yron, or Steele cleane, and also all
maner of instrumentes of warre.

TAke Lead fylled berpe small, and put it in a potte
with oyle Olive, untill it couer it, leauing it so
nine dayes together: Than anoynt with the same
oyle, harnesse, swordes, yron or Steele, and it shal neuer
ruste. The grease of neates feete sodden is also good
for the same.

THE seconde Booke containyng the maner howe to take oute quickly with water or Lye, without hurtinge any thyng, all maner of spottes of garmentes of clothe, velvet, silke, or other, whether they bee spottes of oyle, grease, wyne, or what so euer they be.

To bryng a cloth that was stayned to his colour agayne.

TAKE a pounce of earthen pots brused, and ha-
ving powred vpon it about foure pintes of wa-
ter, let it rest a night. Than poure out the Lye,
and put into the same two Dre galles, & a hand-
ful of drie birchen leaues, and let them seeth together
halfe an houre long, or untill the leaues goe to the bot-
tome. Than let it coole, and suche colour as you wil
restore that was stayned, take the sheerings or stocks
of the clothe of the same colour, and seeth it agayne
with the saide Lye, leauinge it so to rest the space of
fifteen dayes or more: for the Lye wil dye vnto it selfe
the colour of the sheerings or stocks. Than poure it
out, and washe the clothe with it, and it shal receiue
his firste colour agayne.

To take spots out of cloth.

The colde Lie made of the ashes of Beeche, and put to it a litle wine Lenes, and of the olde claye of some oven, put the clathe into it where the spot is, for it will take al the spot out, than washe your cloth with cleane water, and drie it in the Sunne. And if the spots be not wel taken out do it againe as befoze.

Another waye.

The fire vices of alumen fecis, foure vices of rawe tartre, two vices of alome, half a dragma of camphyze, halfe a dragma of Dragons blood: stampe them wel, and mingle them wel together. Than take fire vices of an Ore galle, thye pyntes of cleare water, put all together in a kettle; and seeth it vntill it be diminished of the two thirde partes; than straine it throgh a linnen clothe, and though the galle nor the camphyze were not in it, yet the water wold be strong inough: whan you will occupie it, bath the peece of new cloth in the saide water, and rubbe wel the spot with all: and whan the cloth is no moze weate in rubbing, weate it againe, and rubbe the cloth with it vntill the spot be out. This done, take whote water, and washe the place where the spot was; but if the cloth be white take a litle Sope with the same water, and distille it, and occupie it as befoze.

Another waye.

The fire Ore galles, and styele as muche rawe water, halfe a pound of tartre, an vnce of Alom, stampe them small, and take a glassful of Vinagre, into the which you shal put fire dragmes of Aliter, oil wel brayed; powze all together, and seeth it vntill it be diminished of the two thirde partes, and than distill it as is afore sayde.

A water to take spots out of whyte clothe.

Take

87 The second Booke.

Take foure vnces of alarigen secie, a pint of water, and seeth them vntill thei be consumed to the. iij. part. Then take whyte sope and cut it in all; an vnce of Alome: put al into the water, & let it stand the space of two dayes, & vse it for your whyte cloth as before.

To take spots of greafe or oyle out of whyte cloth.

Take whape of yulke sodden with flower, steepe your clothe in it so far as to the spot, the space of a night: then wash it with faire river water, and hang it in the most heate of the Sunne: but if the cloth be of a noble colour, you may not let it be so whote lest the Sunne hurt the colour: for the heate of the Sunne soone hurteth faire colours.

To take spots of greafe and oyle out of all sortes of cloth, whyte or other.

Take the water that pease hath bene sodden in, and steepe your cloth where the spot is in it, and then washe it with cleane river water, and hang it in the Sunne.

Another.

Take colde Lie, lyes of whyte wyne made a litle whote, and mixe them well together. But you muste take heed they be not to whote and washe your cloth as before.

To take spots of wyne out of all maner of cloth.

Take Lie made in ashes of beech, whyte wyne less as much of the one as the other, lye your cloth in it a night, and wash it afterwarde with colde water, and drye it in the Sunne.

To take all maner of spots out of lylle.

Take the lyege of great and round madderowes of a sharpe taste, weate the spots in it the space of two houres, and then washe them with cleare water, and let them drye.

To take all spots out of cyrises velvet and downe
Take the other way of wine, toger and make
 thereof with good wine, whereof you shall take but
 a pint, and put in of it half an ounce of downe
 and let it stand a litle while, and then straine it.
 This done, take a dragma of Aloes, half a dragma of
 Spanishe Sope, and half a dragma of soft Sope, a quar-
 ter of a dragma of common salt, and a quarter of salt
 Armoniacke, halfe a quarter of the iuyce of Celan-
 dine, a quarter of the galls of a Galls, put al together
 and straine it throzow a linnen clothe. And whan you
 will occupie of the sayd water, take cloths or theatres
 of scarlett, and a litle Balsym of scedball that a li-
 tle in the faine water, and then straine it throzow a li-
 nen cloth, and you shall have a faine water to which you
 take the spotted out of anye lye or ruse and our. And
 whate soever founer your cloths be that hath the spots
 the same colour cloths or theatres make you take:
 But withstanding it it do not red, you muste be cautious
 your Balsim.

A water to take al spots out of cloth of gold and velvet.

Take the rebe Arinick, martens crudum, as muche
 of the one as of the other, and whan they bee well
 brayed, poure some faire water upon them, and
 put in the herbe Cinkaple to it. Let it stand a halfe
 and then let it cole, and let it in the shadowe of a
 res: then boyle your cloths in it, and let it drye in the
 sunne.

To make a lope that taketh out all spots.

Take a pound of rothe Aloes, beate it into powder,
 the rootes of Iris of Florene made in powder,
 halfe a pound of new layed egges, two pound and
 a halfe of Spanishe Sope, bray the sayd powders with
 the Egges and Sope, and make thereof round bals.

67 The second Booke

If one Egge be not enough, take as many as you shal thinke good. And whan you will take oute any spot of grease, washe the place of the spot on both sides of the cloth with fayre water, then rubbe it with the layde battles and cloth vpon cloth. This done, washe out the odure with cleane water, and wring the cloth to make the grease or filth come out the better. Then washe it still with cleane water, and it will be cleane.

To take spots of blacke yocke or other thynges oute of wollen or linnen cloth, lay out the cloth in the sunne, and when it is drye, rubbe it with the layde battles and cloth vpon cloth. This done, washe it out with cleane water, and it will be cleane.

Take greene Lemons or greene Oranges with their pilles, the which the Italians cal pomid adam, and of which of the two you will take but the liqorde most pure which you shal take out by pressing it, wber with you shal rubbe well the spots, and then let them drye. This done, take luke warme water, and washe the said spots, and let them drye againe. And if you see that at the first tyme the spots be not well enough taken out, do it once againe, and the cloth will returne to his colour againe.

To take spots out of Scarlate or Veluet of colours, wythout hurtyng any thyng at all the colour.

Take the succe of Saponaria, called of the Apoticaries chubbin, or quare, for which you shal lay vpon a spot leauing it to an houre longe, if it be in Sommer, and foure houres if it be in the winter. Then take luke warme water and washe the spot with it, & if it scoure not cleane, put more succe vpon it, or elles of the said moisture of the oranges or Lemons: but if it be Scarlate not dyed in graine, laye vpon halfe sope, and halfe succe: and then washe it with chate water, and the spot will go out.

To take spots of oyle of from parchement or whyte paper.

Take

Take sheepes bones and burne them, and make them into poudre: and rubbe the spot on both sides with the same poudre, and laye it so betwene two boardes in a presse the space of a nyghte and the spot shall awaye.

THE thyrde Booke, for to dye

threede, yarne, or linnen clothe, teaching howe to make the dying colours, and also to dye bones and boznes, and to make them softe, vnto what forme and fashion a man will.

To dye threede, yarne, or linnen cloth into a sad browne.

TAKE a pounce of bastarde Saffron, the which you shall put into a litle bagge and hang it in riner water a daye and a night. Then washe it so muche, that it geue no more yellowe colour: this done, make a rancke of Saffron in a pot not to thicke, than a rewe of Saffron, and a rewe of ashes, and couer it well, and let it stande seven or eyght houres: then take eyght pottes of water, four pottes of Almayre, and putting the Saffron with the ashes in a long bagge and sharpe pointed at the ende: drawe it. or. xvi. tymes the sayde water, and Almayre then rowe it whore. And this is the last dying or colour. Then take againe as much water and Almayre, and straine it thoroowe, and this shall be the seconde dying. Do the lyke & thyrde tyme, & it shall be the thyrde dying.

This

od The thyrde Booke

This colour you shall haue; and laye your threde or linnen clothe in it the space of a nyghte, it shal beinge by itselfe without waiching or mowching. Do so like manner with the seconde colour whiche is the thyrd; but let it lye in it that seuen houres long.

To dye threde or linnen clothe blew.

Take the berries of Ebbelberry tre, and well dyed in the Sunne, laye them in a linnagre. xii. houres than rubbe them with your hande, and strayne them throgh a linnen clothe, putting to them some Twerdet by it selfe alone. If the blew be to cleare put more Twerdet to it, and laye your threde or linnen clothe in it.

Another waye to dye all thynges a blew colour in dye all thynges

Take an ounce of the beesting of copper, a dragma of salt thre spones full of linnagre. Put all together in a laddell of copper: or some other strange vessel of copper: and when you wyl dye, put the same matter into the whote decoction of Brasell, and dye with it what you will.

Another waye to dye blew.

Take thre partes of ashes of leas burned, one parte of binder of lime, and make therof lye, let it stande and then straine it throgh a course linnen cloth fine. To pots of the same water, & poure it vpon a pound of flauanders blew, such as is taken of the dyers labours, mingle them wel together with a stick. When set it on the fyre until you can skante endure to be hande in it. But before you dye anye thing, you must haue your linnen cloth boyled in Alome and dyed againe, and plunged after wards in the whote lye thre or fower times, according as you wyl haue the colour darke or cleare. The substance must be whate before you occurre to it.

To dye redde.

Take half an ounce of Brazil scraped, halfe an ounce of Vermillion wel brayed. Beate them together in rashe water, and put into it the bignesse of a nut of Alome. Seeth all unto the halfe, and dye with it. You maye seeth also the Brasille thowse or thisse putting to it at eche time a lytle Vermillion. Also you may make of it as many dyngs & colours as you wil.

Another waye.

Take unsected lye, and put a litle water vpon it, and let it stand a night, and after ward straine the clearest thoro a linnen cloth, and for euery pinte of water put in halfe an ounce of scraped Brazil. Let it seeth vnto the halfe, and put to it halfe an ounce of Alome, set it vpon wodde, and let it beate but not seeth. When you wil, haue that you wil dye ready prepared in such sort as here foloweth. Take leers of redde wine and put it in a bagge, thow it the wine puerne out, and the lees spare dye. Make the rest halfe as bigge as a hennes egge drying them in the sunne, and burning them after into ashes, and of this ashes make a strong lye, and make it verie white, and when youe in it the thing that you wil dye, drying it afterwarde, and then dye it with the sayd lye colour.

To dye redde.

Take for euery pounce of clothe a quarterne of Alome, and seeth it, and put the clothe in it two houres long. When take the rashe of Brazil with gomme Arabicke, and let them seeth a quarter of an houre. When straine it, and put into it your thowse, clothe or any thing that you wyll.

To make fyre roses.

Take

Take

Take

10 The thyrd Booke.

TAke a pottle of water, an vnce of hyaff: seeth them into the halfe, than take them from the fier, and put as much graine to them as you shall thinke good, and halfe a quarter of gomme. If you wyl haue but a sleight rebbe, poure it into another pot, or put to it a quarter of Alome in powder, and let it so stand anywher.

To dye wodde, bones, and horne, into greene.

TAke two partes of Spanishe greene, a thyrd part of salt Armanacke hyap them well together, and put them in Almage. And put into it the thinge that you will dye, coueryng it well, and so let it stande vntill it be greene inough. But before you dye any thing, you must lay it halfe a day in Alome water, and than dye it well againe.

Another greene.

Put your stuffe, or wodde, or that you will dye, in a cleane pot, and put to it strong Almage, mingling with it some more greene that is verye thicke and not cleare. Cover it well, and let it stonde seuen dayes together in a dung hill, and if than it bee not greene inough, let it stande there longer. And thus maye be done like with Spanishe greene, or woad.

To dye horne, bone, and wodde, into redde.

Take quene lyne, and cast some raine water vpon it, and let it stande a night the nexte morning, take the clearest of the raine, and lyeuen clothe, put it in a pot, and the pot of woad, halfe an vnce of the scarpynge of hyaff, and so the anseffrill in it, but yet they muste bee boyled in Alome sticke, as before is sayde.

To dye yellowe.

Take

Take

Take

Take the bathe of an apple tree, not the outwarde
of the harde and rough bark, but the inward, cut it
in small choppings, and boyle some water upon
them, and than put in your knobbe, boyle it as bozne, so
it will be done. And let it seeth well together.
To dye blacke.

Take Gallies broken or broken in peeces, and seeth
them in stronge Vlnaigre: and put some limbeck
bone, or bozne in it. And let all seeth well toge-
ther. Take them than out, and put them in wyntes of
Egges, puttinge to it the succ of walnattes, and let
them seeth well together.

To make bone soft.

Take mannes vyll, that hath bene kept a yere
moneth together, put into it a ponde of vnsleete
lyme, and halfe so muche of ashes of burned wyne
Lees, foure vnces of Earthe, and as muche salt.

Mixe them well together, and let it seeth well, and then
breake it in thre or foure thowes a clothe. It is done,
keepe the same Lye well covered: And when you shall
soften any bozne, let it lye a ghyte dayes in it, and the
bozne will be soft that you may cut it, and use it af-
ter what sort you wyll.

Or elles make a Lye of the ashes of the heades and
stalkes of Poppye, and in the same Lye seeth your boz-
nes and other thynges.

To make the bones soft.

Take a ponde of quicke lyme, and a pot of
water, let them seeth so longe untill the two
thynges partes be consumed.

And then

20 The thynde Booke.

Than put a feather into it, and plucke it out agayne,
and pille it betwene your fingers: for if the feather do
pille, it is a signe that it is sodden enough. But if it
pille not, let it seeth and soze: and when it is sodden
enough let it clarifie, and powze it out. Take than the
springes of hozne, laye them therein two dayes toge-
ther: Than annoynt your hands with oyle, and worke
the hozne well betwene your handes as it were do we
for paster, and than presse him into what forme you fasti-
on you will. *Another waye.*

Take the succe of wybte Marubium, and of Aleran-
ders, and of pilliole, the succe of Radishe rootes,
the succe of Celandine, and Stronge Ainaigre.
Sire all together, and put your hozne into it well co-
uered seven dayes together in a dongbpyll. And than
kneade it and worke it as you did before.

To cast hornes in a molde lyke leade.

Take ashes of wyne lees burned, and bushecke lyne,
and make thereof a stronge lye, and put into it the
springes or scrapings of hozne, and let them seeth wel
together, and they will be as it were pappe, and put
into it such colour as you will haue it of, and than
cast it into what moule you will.

To make these hornes of Amber.

Setb Turpentine, in a panne leaded, with a lytle
Scotts, stirring it until it be as thicke as pappe: e than
powze it into what you will, and set it in the Sunne
eyght dayes, and it will be cleare and barde enough.
You may make of this litle balles, bates and lynes,
and many other thynges.

Another.

Take

Take the pelkes of sixtene egges, and beate them wel with a sponer; than take two unces of gomme Arabike, an unce of the gomme of Cherry trees: make these gommes into powder, and mire them with the pelkes of the egges, let the gommes wel melt, and powze them into a pot wel leaded. This done set them sixe dayes in the Sunne, and they wil become harde, and theye lyke glasse, and whan you rubbe them, they will take by a strawe vnto them, as other Amber Stones doe.

To polishe and to a glosse or lustre vnto precious stones.

Take powder of Antimonium, and disperse it abrode vpon a table of lead that is verye even and smothe. Polishe vpon this table your Stone, and it shall keepe and maintaine him in his lustre and glosse.

To make a stone that shall gyue gyue fyre and burne of it selfe yf you weare it with your synger.

Take the Lode stone that hath vertue to drawe yron to him on the one syde, and to put it away on the other syde. Put it in a pot leaded, and put to it foure pounde of pitch, and a pounde of Wismstone, lute and claye wpl your pot, and set it in a Fornesse, getting it a swal fier the space of a daye and a night augmenting the fier the seconde daye and the thyrde daye more, vntill the stone be on fyre.

After you haue made this stone on fier, and haue in this maner burned it, as is before saide, you shall let it coole againe, and your stone is prepared and made to giue fier when you wil.

To mollifie or soften chrystall and precious stones so that you maye cut them lyke cheese, and that beyng put in a moule they shall be harde agayne.

20 The thyrde Booke

TAKE in Auguste the blood of a Goose, and the blood of a he Goate, and let it drye until it be very harde: And when you mollifie and soften Chyall oz precious stones, take of the sayde bloodes as much of the one as of the other, and make it into powder: and then powre some Lie made with the ashes of burned Lies of Wyne, and let them be intermingled together in a pot, putting to them a dishe full of strong Mynsigre. And when you will soften your stone cast it in the same, and heate it a litle and the stone will be soft so that you may cut and fashion of what sort you will: caste him after ward in cold water, and he will be as harde with in an houre as euer he was: And then geue him his glosse and lustre as befoze is sayde of the other.

To counterfeyte perles which shalbe very fayre, and as they were naturall and true.

TAKE in Sommer the Shelles of whyte Muscles, and scrape them cleane with a knyfe: take lyke wise one parte of Shaple Shelles, of the cleanness you can fynde: and when you haue washed them well, stampe them together in a mortar of stone, as fyne as you can, and washe them cleane in the Sunne vpon a linnen cloth, and then put them into a newe cleane pot, the whiche pot you shall lute and claye rounde aboute with lute of sapientie. And beinge dried in the Sunne, put it into a Fornace, as a hille of Lime, and let it burne there as longe as men are wonte to let Lime burne.

Then take it out, and you shal fynde it turned into powder as whyte as Snowe. This done, take the pelles of Egges made cleane and broken a sunder with a Sponge: mingle the powder with the pelle of the Egges in some cleane vessell: Then washe youre handes cleane, and fashion your pearles of what bignesse you will, persyng them with a hogges byssell whyle they be whote. This done, set them in some cleane

cleane thyng in the Sunne, and the whoter the bet-
ter: yet take heede there come no rayne to them: and
than polye the them in redde wyne, and let them drye
againe, and you shall haue sayde Pearles.

THE

fourth Booke teachyng

diuers wayes of gyltyng, silueryng, and di-
gynge Copper, Iron, and other Metalles:

Also howe to forme, melt, and to make
certayne colours.

To prepare Mercury, and so to harden it that you maye
make it liquide, and worke it.



HY Emperor Frederich made many
Images of this substance solowynge,
which seemed to be of silver, as at Vi-
enna and Pientzadt in Austrie, & this
invention was founde oute by master
William and master Martyn his Al-
chemistes. To do this you must melt Saturne, that is
to say, lead, & powde it in a rounde meltinge pot whyle
it is whote. Wythe inb it litle rounde stones, that
you maye haue litle rounde holes in it, vpon the which
holes you shall laye a linnen clothe, and powde some
Mercury vpon it as muche as you wyll, settinge it so
in whote embers vntyll the Mercury be hard.

¶ 1594

And

The fourth Booke

And whan it is harde inough, bzeake it in litle peeces,
and caste them into stronge Minaigre, and seeth them
in it a quarter of an houre. Or els take the iuyce of
the herbe called Longdebest, with a litle Minaigre
and oyle, and seeth in it some peeces of your Mercury
broken as befoze, and by this meanes it shalbe mor-
tified very wel, otherwise it woulde reuiue againe.

This done, take two vnces of salt Armonack, halfe a
pot of Minaigre, and powze it with your Mercury sod-
den in a pot leaded, and lusing and stopping it verie
wel, let it stande. viii. oz. x. dayes: soz by this meanes
the Minaigre taketh away al the rednesse of the Mer-
cury. This done, put your Mercury in a pot wel luted
and seeth in a Fozneye vntill it be wel burned; aug-
menting by litle and litle the fier, that it maye keepe
the fier long in a like & temperate beate, vntill it make
certaine choppes or cliftes, and than it is a signe that
it is inough. Than put the Mercury in a pot, in the bot-
tome whereof there muste be some Wismstone: stoppe
wel the pot, and set it in whote embers or ashes, or by
on a fier of coales, that it maye heate by litle and li-
tle, and that the Mercury maye receiue the smoke of
the Wismstone. Do so once a day. xxx. dayes together,
and than take out the Mercury, soz it is harde inough
to beate and caste. Take of this Mercury five vnces,
and ten vnces of Venus, that is to saie Copper, melte
them together, and it shal seeme at all trialles, that it
is trewe Silver.

A substance made of paper or other thynges, to expresse
or set oute anye maner of fygure that you wyll, vpon
whyte yron, &c.

LAye your paper or parchment onerthwarte the
whyte yron, than weate it on the out side, and let
it dyle againe, than take it of, and you shal see the
pint of it vpon the whyte yron.

To gyfte well

seeth

Search your Sylluer in Tartre, make it very cleane
scrubbing it with bristles, and put it into the Tar-
tre againe: then take two partes, one part of salte
Armoniacke, one part of Herber of Spanishe greene,
two partes of the beating of Copper: Rampe all this
small and fine it, and put it into the Tartre with the
Sylluer, it will get a redde colour, upon the which you
shall gylte.

Howe to braye golde for to gylte with.

Take a diagma of fyne golde, beate it well, and put
to it two diagmes of speruncy mist together: then
set a melting pot on the fyre, and when it is glo-
wing, where, put the golde with the silver into it, and
when the speruncy walbe in parte vanished away in
vapour, poyze it into a dishe, wherein there is a litle
water, and washe it out, & it walbe ground & brayed.

To gylt Copper.

Make a bottom of grounde of quicksilver upon the
copper, than gene it one gybe over to ground of
brayed golde, than set it on the coales, and when
it smoketh take it away, and part of discharle it with
the bristle of copper wyer, and than set it againe on
the fier, until it be liquide and softe, as melte, as fyre,
and when it has been so longe upon the fier that it
hath gotten a redde colour, take it of, and make it
cleane with your bristles of copper wyer, and than bur-
nye it, and it is done.

To gylte yron.

You must boyle your yron in Alnagre, Salte, and
Asteriol, and if the yron be great, annoynt the yron
abouts with it, being whete, until it make it ryle,
than laye on your grynnd golde, as before.

The fourth Booke.

To take of the golde from syluer that is gylte, so that the syluer shall remayne whole and sounde.

Put about your gylde syluer some Wymstone, than take natural Mercury in a Goldsmithes meltinge pot, or other vessel according as it oughte to bee, and heate it, and put your gylt syluer into it, the Mercury will drawe the goode vnto him, than rubbe your syluer with a brasse ouer the Mercury wherein the golde is, than heate your syluer, and boyle it again in the water of Martre, and it wyll be cleane.

When you wyl take your Golde out of the Mercury, put it in a lytle bagge of leather, binding it and stopping it aboue, as men do Mercury, without ouer a bason, and that whiche remaineth in the leather, put it agayne in a meltinge pot vpon the fyre, and let the Mercury banishe in a vapour, and goe aloofe in the smoke. Then take that whiche remaineth, and put it in a meltinge pot, and you shall sende your golde.

To separte Syluer from Copper, be it money or otherwise.

Take halfe an ounce of Herdet or Spanishe greene, an ounce of whyte vitrioll, as muche of Saltpetre, halfe an ounce of Asone, seete it with things with a glasse full of as muche as you wylt of Uringe Urinagre, and put your matter into it, your syluer wyl remayne whole in the glasse, wherein you sette it, and the Copper consumed in the moyst vapour.

A powder whyche beyng layed vpon any charge syluered wyll take of the syluer from it.

Take a pounde of Saltpetre, a pounde of Asone, a pounde of common Salte, a pounde of gypcke, a pounde of Urinagre, seete it together, both the greene

of Eggs, and put them in a pot, whiche you shall set
in a furnace so subline, and whare it shall suffice
some what pellowe it is enough.

To conuert and tourne copper into brasse.

TAKE Copper what quantitie you wyll, and the
thre parts as muche of Lapis calumais, made in
pouder, and put them together in a melting pot,
let them melt together the space of an houre vpon the
fyer, and then polye them out.

To make all metall perfectlye

WHEN the metall is molten: pour that part the
fourth parte of saltpetre besyde it; and it wyll
melt perfectlye.

For to geue a colour of Golde vpon
Copper.

TAKE halfe an ounce of Copper, a Dragma of Tur-
ba, two partes of Dates, two partes of
Figges, Grapes of a wyde wine blacke, of the
bignesse of three Bafell Anties, make the bignesse
of a Bafell Ant. Stamp all the sayde thynges toge-
ther, and make it lyke Masse, and beate your Cop-
per verye thynne, and than cut it in peeces.

Thys done, make one rowe of the sayde mixture, and
a litle Turba vpon it, and than poure Copper vpon
that, than some of the sayde mixture, than againe of
Turba, and than of Copper, alwayes bedde vpon bedde:
Thys done, lute or chape by the Croset or wreltynge
pot that they are in, and set it on the fyer, lettynge all
the sayde thynges welte, and than polye them out,
and it wyll be lyke Golde.

The fourth Booke.

Some take also Tarte, Beane flower, Tutis, as muche of the one as of the other, steepe them well in Minaigre, and than dye them, and lay them bed vpon bed, so; every vnce of copper an vnce of the sayde powder, and it will take colour as is also sayde.

To make Verder or Spanishe Greene.

Take Brasse or tyed Copper, sprinkle it with old pissle and salt Armoniac: laye the Copper vpon a bourde in the Sunne, and whan it is drye, sprinkle it againe vntill it ware greene. Thus is Verdet made. Take Copper beaten lyke a plate, make it cleane, and bryse some aramentum vpon a stone with pissle, and annoynt the copper plate on euery side, and let it drye in the Sunne: than put it in a pot leaded and set it on the coales, and let it heate the space of two houres, and sometyme open the pot aboue, and whan you see blacke smoke come out of it, take the pot from the fier, and let it coole, and open the pot so; to take out the copper plate, rubbing it into powder betwene your handes, and that whiche will not yet tourne to powder: doe it againe in all thinges as you did befoze, vntill it maye be made into powder: than washe it with whote water or pissle in a basyn, and let it stand dryll, so; the copper will go to the bottome, and the aramentum will swimme aboue: than powye it oute and dye the copper in the Sunne. This done, take of the sayde powder a pounce, of Tarte calcined two vnces, beate them together with childes pissle, and let them drye. Than put them in your pot, and burne them as befoze with a greate fier vntill you see a greene smoke come out of it: and than let it coole againe, & open your pot and you shall fynde it faire and greene.

To make a whyte colour of leade,

Take leade as much as you will, scrape it cleane on both sydes and cut it into plates thye synger bryde, and

and a handfull longe oꝝ more, making a hole at the ende of eche of them, hang them on a corde, and take a paille of oke oꝝ a pot of thye handfulls long that hath a cleane couer: Than hange your plates of lead round about the pot within side, & powze into it two pots of good Vlnaigre, and a hande ful of salte, stirring them together wth the sper vntill they be ready to seeth, than couer the pot well that nothing breath oute, and set it in a warme place, leaninge it there. x. dayes together: than open it, and take out the plates of lead, and you shal finde at eche syde of the plates a whyte colour of a finger thicke, take it of wth a kniffe, and put it in a cleane glasse. This done, hang your plates of leade againe in the pot, as befoze, couerynge them well as is saide, and settinge it in a warme place, and at the. x. daye take of the whyte colour wth a kniffe as befoze, and hang them againe in the pot vntill you haue gotten whyte colour inough. Than bzape all well together in a moztar putting to it a litle water the space of halfe an houre, vntill it be thicke like gruell. Than put the sayde powder in a pot oꝝ twaine: and set it in the Sunne, and let it dyle and harden, and than shall you haue your whyte colour of lead. But you muste note that you muste alwayes hang the plates of lead in the pot again at euery time as long as they wil continue, and if the Vlnaigre diminishe, you muste renewe it agayne.

To make Lutum sapientie.

Lutum sapientie is a moztar oꝝ clay soz to lute oꝝ plat. Set the Limbeckes oꝝ pots that are set on the fier, because they shall not bzeake oꝝ cleane. To make this Lutum sapientie. Take the best Wotters earth you can fynde, put in a dishe oꝝ platter of earth, oꝝ in some other vessell, and powze vpon it wth yne mixte wth horse dung, castynge awaye the longest beares of the dung, mingle it syner all together vntill it be as thicke as paste, wherewith you maye paste anpe thyng: not

R. lll.

wth.

70 The fourth Booke

Wherstanding put twit alwayes good Salte so keeping
it from cleauynge.

To lute or dawbe pottes with a linnen cloth that wyll
not burse.

Put your linnen cloth in Salte water; and let it drye
of it selfe, than weate it in pelkes of Egges wel bea-
ten, and whan you wyll lute or plaster any pot with
it, geue it one touche vpon it very thynne with the fore
sayde Lutum sapientie.

For to solder glasses.

Take minium, and halfe as muche of quicke Lym,
and the mele or flower that hangeth on the milke
spyes or walles, and the pelke of an Egge, in all
this let a linnen cloth be weate and holden before the
sper that it maye be clammie merre to cleane or stycke
fast, and so lay it saue and softly vpon the broken place
of the glasse.

Another Lutum sapientie.

Take Potters earth very cleane two partes, bo:st-
dong one part, a lytle powder of a Bricke, and the
splyng of yron, and a plaister of quicke lyme; and
minge it with salte water, and the pelke of egges;
and make thereof a paste so: to lute or clay pots with-
all. Or elles take dyse earth, and stampe it small, and
sifte, ite cast vpon it some wheate flower ranche vpon
ranke, and than the pelkes of Egges and Chinalgre,
and minge all together. Than plaister or lute glasses
pottes or limbeskes with it, and dye them in the sha-
dowe, and they wil neuer faile nor break in the sper.
You maye also minge it with Ore bloode in steed of
water, it is also good so: that purpose.

The

fyste Booke 2 touchynge

all separations of gold, of silver, of copper, and
other metallis, and how a man may try them
and to ble them profitably. Which is a
thing very gainesfull for all gold-
smithes, marchantes and o-

ther that haue neede
of it.
To separate gold from silver.

Bate small the spluer in you thinke
there is any gold, then cut it in smal pe-
ces: then you shall put aqua fortis in a glas
of separation vpon a litle speer butt it be
bore, & cast vp little babbles like balles.
Then powze the water out into a cuppe
of copper and let it coole and by this meanes the silver
will sticke about the cuppe, the which you must let dry
in the cuppe: and whē you haue powzed the water out
melt the spluer in a hollowe sharde, and then take al-
so the gold oute of the glasse of separation, and melte
it apne.

Another waye.

Take silver that is gille, lute it vpon a potshard or
a tile with leade, then turne it as then and as fine
as you can vpon some thing, then cut it in croked
and wist bed peeces, and put it into the glasse of sepa-
ration, powze in vpon it aqua fortis a finger hight above
it, stoppe the hole aboue that it breath not oute: then
lute it vpon a fine speer buttill the spluer be dissolved in
to the water, the gold remaineth in the bottom which
is black: then cast oute this water into a cup of copper
as before, and powze vpon it some cleane water, and
the spluer well beginne to gather into a cru and fall
into the bottome.

The fyfte Booke

Then powze oute the water againe, and use the Sil-
uer with a sodayne heate. This done, put it in a proset
or earthen pot, and melt it, and being molten powze it
out, and do the lyke with the golde, and when you put
it into the melting pot, put to it a little Bezar.

Another waye.

Take antimonium, and put it in a melting pot that is
with a sharpe pointed bottom, and melt it. Take
also the Silver that the gold is in, and melt it and
powze it into the antimonium, the golde will go to the
bottom, and the silver will tarpe in the antimonium.
Then take halfe an ounce of copper, and two ounces of
lead, and the antimonium, let them melte together, and
powze them into an earthen pot, the antimonium wyll
burne the Copper, and the Silver wyll abyde vpon
the pot.

For to separte Golde of Syluer wythoute fyre or
aqua fortis.

Take two partes of sale Armoniacke, and one parte of
Byssmone, beate them into powder, than annoynt
your vessel, dish, or any other thinge y^e is gylden, wth
with oyle olyue, and than disperse the said powder vpon
it, and when it is so fast vpon it, let it to the fyre, and
beate it ouer a vessell of water, and the Golde wyll
fall out of it.

To separte golde from Syluer with a powder.

Take an. viij. parte of Byssmone, and xvi. parte of
salte. iij. ounces of salte Armoniacke. iij. ounces of
Byssmone, and do as afore is sayde.

To make golde softer.

Take Mercury sublimed, salte Armoniacke of the
lyke, make them into a powder, than put your golde
into

into a melting pot, and when it is molten, put to it a little of this powder and it will be soft.

Another waye.

Take half an ounce of Vitrioll, half an ounce of Mercuriet, half an ounce of salt Armoniacke, half an ounce of burned Masse: all being mingled with aqua forte, let it so repose in the heater two dayes, and then let it harden: doe this thre times with aqua forte, and let it drye: make it in powder, and put alwayes vpon it half an ounce of gold, a dragma of powder, and poyse it thre tymes into it, and it will be softer.

To make golde and siluer softer.

Take Honny and Oyle of eche alpeke, and quenche your golde and siluer, being whete and glowing, in eche of your tymes in it, and it will be softer.

To soften all metall, and other thinges that are not soft, so that they shalbe softer and gentler be wrought vpon or forged.

Take Spasliche, Frankensence, Gyrdie, Waxe, Vitriol, of eche halfe an ounce, make all into a powder together, and cast the biggness of two or thre peases of it vpon harde things, and they will be soft and tender. Take what metall you will, beate it vpon coales, and quenche it in the water of salt Armoniack and it will be softer.

An oyle that maketh all metall softer.

If your syluer be not soft, melt it, and poyse into it this oyle that foloweth. Take Saltpeter, Tartre, Salte, Mercuriet, boyle all together, untill the water be consumed, poyse vpon it pisse, and let it so consume, and you shall haue an oyle of it, the which you shall put

20 The fyfte Booke

put into your siluer whyle it melteth, and you shall make it soft.

To separate golde from copper.

Make a Foynesse with a hole, that you may put in a pegge of lino, the whiche you maye take oute when you will, and vnderneath in the bottome of the Foynesse a gutter of hole, that the king whiche is the golde maye remaine in it. Take lino of as much Lead as Copper, and put it vpon the hole or gutter of the Foynesse, powring it alwayes untill there be no more lead: Then take an yron mete so the purpose to take away the skynne of it, that it maye be cleare and neat, so than shall the copper be well prepared. This done, take a quarterne of common salt, of bysmothe a quarter, of saltpeter a quarter, of ozpiment a quarter: stampe these so fower well in a moztar, and powze the said powder vpon the copper, when it beginneth to run and melte, the gold will go to the bottome, plucke the pegge oute, and the king will remaine in the hole or gutter, take it out afterwarde with Lead or Antimonium, and you shall fynde the Golde.

Another waye.

Take Antimonium, and melt it with your Copper and being molten you must skynne it well, than powze it into a dishe of stone, adding to it quickly as much quick siluer, cover it wth another dishe, & make it well together, the powder bysmeth the golde vnto it and when it is colde agayne, open it, take the Mercury out, and put it in another dishe, the whiche you shall set vpon the sper, that the Mercury maye go alwaye in a smoke, and you shall fynde your Golde in the bottome.

To powder to separate golde.

Take salt Armoniacke, Verdier, of eche one parte, Saltpeter two partes, Antimonium as muche as lead. All the rest together, make them into powder, and

do as before, and the Golde wyll go from the Copper.

To washe Golde from Copper.

Take the Copper that is gilt, and beate it in water, and than put it in the fyre, and let it be white, and than quench it in colde water, and the golde wyll come of: rubbe it of with a brasse of Copper wyer, and it wyll goe of.

To get together the golde out of the chryses of the gold.

Burne the golden chryses into powder, and braye the sayde powder small vppon a Marble Stone, and put it in a Basyn, than polvze vppon this powder some water of Martre and quicke siluer, and do as before, and you shal haue syne golde.

To gylde so that it shall not put with so water that is.

Take two partes of Mers, two partes of a Dymise Stone burned untill it be white, Martre the bignesse of a good walnut, braye the sayd colours together with oyle of Lynesede, and sine droppes of Mernir, straine them thoro we a linnen cloth, and you shal haue the substance to gylde withall.

To gather together into one, the golde that is scraped of.

Take the scrappinges and put them in a glasse full of water, untill the chalwolke where vppon the Golde was layed, bee thoro we softe, washe it afterwarde betwene bothe your handes:

and

The fyfte Booke

and separte the best you can the chaffe fro the gold: take the rest, and grinde it vpon a grinding stone.

This done, put it againe into a glasse: than put some well payed and smal, in a cuppe of copper, and powze the water vpon it: let it seeth well: and than powze the same water agayne into the glasse vpon the substance scraped, puttinge into the water some quicke silver, and shaking it and mousing it toger her a good space. The quicke silver draweth to it self al the gold: than powze out al the water, and put the quicke silver in a peece of wyld Goates skinne, the which you shall bynde well aboue: than make a hole with a needle, whereby you shall wyngs and make the quicke silver to come out, and that which shall remaine with in, shall be fyne golde: and if the golde be not very saite, do vnto it as vnto the golde before.

To take gylte from a cuppe that is gilded within.

Take Pyrethrum, and seeth it in stronge Vinsagre, so that there maye come no smoke, nor breath out of it, than powze into a cuppe gylte with in, and the golde will go of, and go to the bottome. For the proofe therof. Casse a silver ring gylte into it, and you shall fynde the experience.

To make golde softe after the melting.

Take as manie wedges of gold, as you haue moten, & put them one night into a Fornyse of moter in a pot: let them be thowle whote, but yet not so that they melte, and they wil be after ward very saite and softe.

For to geue a colour to the gold that it shall be softe.

Take salte Armonfacke, fired with quicke Lym, for it is very good, worketh very handsomely and finely: but it is better to take of Verdegris, prepared and

and than melt the gold, & so may you colour your gold.
The Viride xris is thus prepared: delay it in Minagre, &
straine it thozowe a selte, and let it congele, and when
it beginneth to ware thicke, put to it some salt Armo-
niacke, and let it harden a great while, or elles powre
it vpon a cleane marble stone, and than melt your gold
with it, and keepe it well: for it will serue you also for
other thynges.

To boyle golde or syluer to make it receyue a fayre
coloure.

Take Tarte well bayed, and put to it some well
water or raine water, and that whiche you shall
boyle in it shall be fayre.

To geue a colour to golde.

Take the beares of a man to the bignesse of a synger,
and laye them vpon quicke coales, & holde your
golde ouer them with a paire of tongs.

To make water to colour golde.

Take fayre water, melte lead and put it into it di-
uers tymes, the oftner the better, vntill it were
twentie tymes. And whiche you
woulde make heaue, & heate it for twelue tymes,
and quenche it in the sayde water, and you shall fynde
it grewe.

For to make syluer fyne.

You shall put syluer into a pot of earth, and to ene-
ry marke of syluer put thye unces of Lead. Let it
be molten together, vntill the flower of it ware
red. That done, put it in another earthen pot, putting
to it for euery marke of syluer six unces of Lead, and
that powre it, or straine it, and it will be fyne.

S. III.

To

The fyfte Booke

To make syluer hyre and whyte.

You shal put salt and Watre made in powder, in a pan of Copper: put some raine water to it, and let it seeth well, so; it will become whyte: but before you seeth them, you muste beate or enflame them, and beware there come no yron into the panne, so; than the siluer woulde become redde.

To knowe yf the syluer haue any golde in it or no.

Draw a grosse or great streeke with your siluer by on the touche stone, than take a dragma of Werdet or spanishe greene well made into powder with salte Armonische, mixe them well with good Vinalgre, untill they be all of one colour, weate the lyne or streeke made with your siluer with it, and yf the syluer haue any golde in it, the lyne or streeke will remaine a whyle saire, and if there be none, the streeke will not remaine saire, but will go out incontinent. If you wil haue a better proofe and more sure in stede of Vinalgre put aqua fortis: so; that will incontinent put out the line or streeke if there be no golde in it.

To mortifie or slay Mercury or quicken syluer.

Put it in a moztified yron, and put to it some oyle poluer or oyle of hart: this done, set it on a small fyre, and let it burne therein, but take heed that the smoke of it burte thee not, so; it is vnto hole some, put often times some oyle into it, and also stronge Vinalgre distilled that it maye boyle in it. And by this meanes it will be moztified and killed. Than take it oute, so; it is harde and will endure the hammer.

To gylte Steele or yron.

Take one part of Earthe, halfe as much of salt Armonische, as much Werdet, and a litle salt: seeth them in whyte wyne, and bernishe with it a hart: make even, and let it drye. And than gylt it with golde.

golde byaped oz grounde as Goldsmithes do.

To separat golde or syluer from metall or yron.

Put some Mercurye in a Goldsmithes melting pot, heating it vpon the fier, putting to it and mixing with it some Gentile glasse byised smal mixing al together. Lay it vpon the siluer that is gilt, than laye it vpon the coales vntill it be whote, and rub it with a feather ouer some vessell: straine the Mercurye oz quick siluer thow in a linnen cloth, the which you shal afterwarde bying againe with Saltpeter.

Syluer of Tyn, to make vessell or other thynges.

TAKE cleare, fyne, and bright Tyn, put it with true and naturall Tyn in the fyr, that it maye purge and bee made cleane from all duste, ashes, and fylthe: and whan it is cleane thoughe and well skymmed, set it againe on the fyr. If there bee a marke of it, take halfe an ounce of Mercurye, oz some what more: and whan it beginneth to ryle in the fire heate, take also the powder of Cantarides, and cast it into it, and a flocke of womans heare that it maye burne in it. Haueing had fier enough, and all beyng melted together: powre into it the powder aforesayde, sprincklinge it firste a litle with water of Artemisia, and than take it soueraynely from the fyr, and let it coole a great whyle.

To whyte any vessell of copper wythin and wythout with syluer colour very easely.

TAKE two partes of Mercurye, three partes of Tynne: Welte fyne the Tynne in a meltinge pottle, and than put the Mercurye to it. Styre it well together, and than powre it out, and let it coole, and stampe it well in a mortar vntyll all be broughte into a powder.

Then

The fyfte Booke

Then take Alome & Stampe it also in a mortar, & it will be lyke a whyte powder, the which you shall laye vpon a marble stone, garnished on the sydes with potters clay, in a moyt caue oꝝ seller: setting vnder it a glasse. The Alome will tourne into a water vpon the stone, and will runne into y^e glasse. And whan you wyl syluer your vessell of Copper, take the sayde water of Alom, and annoynte your vessell wth it, and let it drye. Do thus thre oꝝ foure tymes, and leaue it open that the bottome may be the better. Then take the powder that you haue made, and rubbe it vpon it, and your vessell wyl be w^hyte and seeme as it were syluer.

To make vessels of copper whyte lyke syluer, both within and without.

Take one parte of Azure, & two partes of Mercurys, thre partes of whyte Arsnicke, mire them together: then take grease and melte it in a panne, taking the sylt frō it, making it very clean. This done mire them together, and make thereof as it were an ayntment: annoynt your vessell wth it, wth in and without very wel: y^e done, put it in a new dish of oke, oꝝ alles in newe and freshe oken leaues, couerynge it well. Digge a hole and laye it in the earth, in a place where the Sonne shyneth most whotest, leauing it so the space of thre monethes, and then take it out, and make it cleane with water and a brynne, and you shall synde your experience.

To make that tynne cracke not,

Take stronge common salt, and bonnye, as much of the one as of the other, according to the quantitie of your tyn, powze your tyn. xii. times in it, then straine out your tyn, soꝝ by this meanes it will purge and leaue crackinge. Put that in a pot, the which you shall clape oꝝ lute aboute very well, and set it in a forncle a daye and a nyght, and you shall synde as it were a tyme of golde.

The

syxte Booke touchyng the

makynge of certayne oyles and waters and o-
ther substances whiche are of a mer-
ceplous vertue and ope-
ration.

To take Salamanders for to occupye or to serue
a mans tourne.



Can you see the Salamanders lye and
leepe in the Sunne, put on a paiser of
Cloues, and so go take them saye and
softlye before they cast they. Wensme
(whiche is yellowe) than put it in some
hessell of glasse wherein there is mans
bloode. Than it will serue your tourne very well.

To fyne golde with Salamanders.

Take two pounce of fyed Brasse or Copper, a pot
Coates myke nyne Salamanders, put all this in
a pot, lyde and large beneth and narrowe above,
cover it with his cover faste and close, but let the co-
ner haue a hole in the toppe: digge the sayde pot into
the moyste of the earth so deepe that nothing appeare
but onely the cover where the hole is, so that the Sala-
manders may haue ayre and not die. Leau it so until
the senenth daye after noon. Than take your pot out
and you shall fynde that the Salamanders constrain-
ed by hunger shall haue eaten the Copper, and the
great force of the popson causeth the Copper to tourne
into Golde. This done, make a hole as deepe as two
fyngers into the which you shal put your pot with the
Salamanders, than make aboute it a syer of coales,
whiche maye baurne above and beneth, yet lesse be-
beneth than above: and the pot is set in the grounde
because the copper shall not melte.

¶.i. And

The sixte Booke

And when you thincke that the Salamanders be burned to ashes, take the pot from the fier, and let it coole well. This done, put the Copper and the powder into some vessell to washe it, and pour water hypon it, making cleane the Copper with the said powder: then hang it in the smoke, and let it drye well, and you shal haue good golde, and you shal let a Goldsmith syne it, and make it cleane.

The mother of all waters for to make all metalles liquifiable.

TAke a pounce of Sal nitrum, a pounce of Nitrioli, stampe eche of them by it selfe, and then mingle them together in a mortar, distille the sayde water, without addinge anye other water to it: Take an ounce of the sayde water, an ounce of wyne not distilled, put them together in a glasse, and they wyll burne of them selues so that you maye light a candell at them: it is also the mother of all colours.

Also take three unces of the sayde water, three unces of Mercury, the fourth part of quicke Wylmstone, put them all together to dissolue in a glasse. And when they be dissolued, let the smoke come out, and you shal fynde the Mercury fyre betwixt them. And so maye you fire all the Spircus.

If you wyll make this water all together stronger, adde to the seuen partes of all those things aforesaid Nitrioli and Salepeter, a pounce of eche, and distill them, puttinge the water into a glasse againe, and so wyll be so stronge that it wyll breake thorow yron and thinges made with forge.

To prepare common salte.

TAke wythe Salte, and pour hypon it some stale wythe wherin hath bene (a whole daye) steeped some quicke Lynne: mixe them well together six tymes a daye, and let it repose the nyghte, straine the pisse

pisse thozowe a selte, and put all that is witte in into a panne leade with in, mingling it well together untill it become water. Then seeth it upon coales untill it be harde, and make it into a ponde, and put it in a Ox bladder bynding it well aboue, and then hang it in a caudron ful of whote water, leaning it there untill the salt be sourned into water, Do this ten times, and at laste tyme let it burne so that it be a speer and redde, than let it coole, and thus is common salt prepared.

To prepare salte Armoniacke:

Take ten pounce of prepared salt, and powze upon it some warme piss. of a man that is in healt, and bath not dronke but wyne, and let the salte dissolue in the salte piss, and go to the bottome, than strain it thozowe a selte into a caudron, put to it some soure of a Bakersonen, boyling it together: Then this salte is dyed: powze upon it some mans piss, and do this so longe untill the ten pots of wyne be consumed in the ten pounce of salte.

You muste take heede, that the Caudron runne not over, when the wyne boyleth: For peradventure it yste so, that there is greete daunger of runnyng oner: You shall powze some cleare water vpon it, and mire all together untill all tourne into water, let it stande, and caste the cleare out, and seeth it so longe untill it be dyed, the whiche beyng dyed, you shall take and put in a newe dyke, and dyed it in the sunne: And then sublyme it in this wyse.

Take the sayde two pounce, and two pounce of syldron, and myngle them well together, and putre them into a vessell, that is called rotunda, lutyngest well with lutum Sapientie: Then set it vpon a Tynet in a Foynesse of sublimation, makinge a good speer vnder it one daye, duringe untill the vessell be thozowe with whote vnderneath.

It. Then

The syxte Booke

Then let it coole againe in the nighte vntill the morning, and then open it, and you shall finde bys the bestell white salte, the which you shall take a waye, and putting to it asmuch common salt prepared, you shall bray them both well together the space of half a longe some day, making a small and slowe fier vnder it, let it coole againe, and bray it againe, and sublime as before. This do you thye times, and then keepe it for it is good.

To make sal alkali.

Take the ashes of leese of wine burned, quick lime, of eche equall quantite, and put them into thye stillatorie glasses one over another, to the intent that that which falleth fro the one may distill into the other: then powder the water of the lower most into the uppermost, hauing a pot leaded vnderneath. But often times the same lye thowwe it vntill the ashes be no moze bitter. Let the same lye stande a night, and seeth it in the morning in a pot leaded vntill the water consume awaye and become harde. Then let it coole, you shall finde a stone in it called Alkali, the which you shall beate in powder, and fyll a newe pot with it half full, and couer it not, & put it in a fornoise of calcination, makinge at the firste a little fier vntill it seeth: then a great fier vntill it begyn to melt like lead, then powder it quickly into another pot, and let it coole, and it will be sal Alkali, which you must kepe in a glasse.

To make sal boras.

Take tartre calcined in such sort as we will declare afterwarde, the same beinge made in powder, put some hote water vpon it vntill it dissolue, stryng it well with a sicke, then straine it thowwe a linnen cloth, & do as before, so long vntill the water be thicke and troubled, then straine it thowwe a bagge vntill it waxe cleere, and hath taken the bytternes oute of the
lee se

leese of tartre: which thinge you shall know when the
leese picketh no more vpon your tongue. Then take the
commune preparatum, & putting to it water of tartre, po-
wer them together into a pan of yron or syring panne
feethng them untill they be thicke, and then put them
in a newe pot untill they be hard. you shall curie of
ten times the pot, & when the salte pot is thicke cleane
or burne to let it coole, and open it, & you shall haue a
borax philosophorum, as good as the true borax.

Water of Mercurie.

Take a quartren of sublimed and fired mercurie and
as much of the stone galiscenstein: brye them togither
vpon a marble stone: then haue put them in a linc
bagge, make a hole in an horse donghill, put them in a
glasse into the same hole not touching the sides of the
hole in any wise, so thintent it sytle or soyle not, make
two sonnells, and hang the bagge with mercurie and
galiscenstein ouer the glasse couerenge it with a good
stronge linen cloth that nothinge fall into it: then laye
donge ynough vpon it, and leaue it so a fortnight togy-
ther untill the mercurie be filled as water oute of the
bagge. If the water be not whyte ynough, brye it a
gaine with the galiscenstein, and doe as before, conti-
nuing it untill the water be good.

Water of salt armoniack.

Take salt armoniack as much as you will, as much
of the yelkes of egges, mire them well together,
putting to them a lytle vynegre, that it maye brye
or ronne the better. Then hange it ouer a glasse in a
dongehill as before is sayde of the water of mercurie,
or els set it vpon an even stone smooth & apperpe in
a moyst cellar, layenge the stone a litle at one side and
settyng a glasse vnderneath with a sonnell, and mo-
ter at one side of the stone that it maye not ronne but
into the sonnell. Then passe it thow a felt, and kepe

75 The sixte Booke

is well. For it will serue you to be very aptly.
 A water called aqua lani virginis.

Take the L'targe made in powder, and put it in a pan
 with good Alinaigre, seeth it with a little fier, and
 passe it throughe a wythe seile untill it be cleare
 and wythe it distill it, put it ager in againe untill it be
 cleare and wythe, Then take aqua vini, made in pow-
 der, and sifte it, and do with it, as with the L'targe,
 and there wyll come also water out of it: Mire these
 two waters together, and they wyll be as wythe as
 any the, and it is called la virginis.

Water of salt alkali.

Take salt alkali, and pelkes of Egges, braye them
 with good Alinaigre, and do as is before sayde, of
 the water of Mercury.

A water called aqua croci Martis.

Make of the greene Calistenstein Stone into pow-
 der: and syll therewith a newe pottle and keepe
 it well. Burne it euen in such a sort as is, sayd
 afore of the Stone. When it is as redde as Tierce-
 lion it is inoughe.

Then put some good Alinaigre into a Limbecke and
 distill it in a Forneyle with a small fier. Do thus thre
 tymes. After wardes put into it as muche as into the
 redde Calistenstein stirring them allwayes together
 with an yron thre dayes longe. Put them agayne in-
 to a Limbecke, and syll them as before. If the wa-
 ter be not redde inoughe, put more of the sayde pon-
 der into it, stirring it well together, and distillynge
 it as before, it wyll be verye good Crocus Martis to
 make Golde.

To calyeas Tame.

Take

Take the Earth of whyte lympe, wash it with warme water, and let it drye. Then fill a pot of a quart with the sayde Earth, coveringe it well above, and set it in a Furnace of calcination, and let it burne untill there come out no manner of smoke. Then let it coole, and make it in powder, and put it into another pot, luting it well with Luteum Splende; then leave it in a Furnace of Calcination. Wherein there is a good fyre, the space of three dayes or more, untill the Earth be as whyte as walke; the whiche you shall keepe in some warme place.

To calcine egge shelles.

Wash the Egge Shelles in lixivio cobaltis and let them drye: take awaye before or after the lytle skinne that is in them. Then put them in a greete pot upon the fyre, and burne them to ashes, turninge them well. Then put them in a lytle pot, and use as before the Earth. When they be burned as white as chalk, they be calcined enough.

Red Turcia or yellowe is the best: put the same into a meltinge pot, and set it upon the fyre, and let it burne white. Quench it then in good Winegre. Doe so nine tymes, and then hys it small lyke unto Gold by on a stone and keepe it.

Take an hundred yonge egges, take out the yelke and beate the whyte, put it into a glasse, and stoppe it well above, & see it in Wasse duringe fift dayes, go to it everye daye, and take the dung from aboute it with a stick, leavinge it to a good house that it maye have the ayre, that cometh agayne.

And

27 The sixte Booke

And whan it hath bene there a longe tyme, there wyl
come out of it a water, the which you shal polye into
another glasse and let it coole; & that which was con-
geled vpon the water cast awaye, and put into it some
tyme of egges, that the water maye be aboue it foure
fingers bode: mingle them together, and polye them
in againe: stoppynge it well, and set it againe in the
boyle dung, leauynge it so a long tyme as before, than
take it oute, and put it in a meltinge pot, stirryng it
well, and set it vpon a whyte felte, and by the mea-
sure that it distillet in, polye it againe vpon it, con-
tinuyng so vntill the water be cleare, cast out the lees
and the water is good ad Lunam et Solem.

Aqua castra.

Take two pounde of the ashes of lees of wyne but-
ter, & pounde of ashes of wood shelles burned,
two pounde of the ashes of burned beane strakes,
a pounde of the ashes of the flippes or twiggers of oyl-
nes: mingle all these together, and polye water vpon
them, and adde to it some quicke Lye, for eche
pounde of the saide substance, you make haue two
pounde of water, than let it seeth together vntill setling
and let it stande and repose a day and a night, stirring
it with a rodde.

Wher done, polye that which is cleere into a cal-
dron, & put to it an ounce of Arstike, an ounce of Sea-
gall, an ounce of calcined Martre, and a quarterne of
Salt armoniacke, make all into powder, and put it in
to water, and let it seeth vnto the halfe, let it coole a-
gayne: and than put it in a Limbeck, and distill it as is
sayde. And whan it wyl distill no moze, let it coole,
and open the Limbecke, and polye it in againe, and
distill it thus fyer times, and kepe the water distilled.
Mercurie is hardened and stired in the same water as
we haue sayde in another place: kepe also the lees,
for it is good for to harden Mercurie as thus.
Take Mercurie, put it in a meltinge pot, and heate it
polye

polwe the soze sayde hees into it, and mingle them to-
gether, and it wyl kyll the Mercury and make it hard
and blacke, so that being colde againe, it is as hard as
a stone, the which you may sublime.

A water callad aqua caustica.

Take one parte of sal Alkali, one parte of common
Alome, one part of alumen plume, one part of white
Galtsenstein stone, one part of salt Armonacke,
two partes of common salte prepared, braye all these
verge small and syne vpon a grynstone, and weate
them with Vlnaigre, or verge whote water, and put
them in a glasse, the which you shall digge and set in a
dunghill, leauinge it there thzee weekes. All wyl be
toured into water, put the same water into a mel-
ting pot, & do as befoze you did w the felte, distilling it
tho:owe the felt into another melting pot. keepe it so
in a glasse, so; it is good to make silver. The felt must
be sharpe at the neithur ende and boade aboute.

Aqua auri pigmenti.

Take foure partes of oppiment, two partes of salt
Armonacke, one parte of calcined Egge Shelles,
and one part of common salt, braye these well vpon
a marble stone; weate them with Vlnaigre; and
let them runne of from the stone into a glasse in a sel-
ler or set them vnder a dunghill, vntill they be turned
into water. Then distill it as you do aqua forti. But in
braying the oppiment, you muste stoppe your mouth
and your nose, because of the smoke or fume of the wa-
ter, which is hurtfull.

Water of common salte prepared.

Take a pound of common salt, a quarterne of alome
braye them vpon a Marble stone with Vlnaigre,
and let it runne from the stone as befoze is sayde, and
M. I. distill

The sixte Booke

distill it thozowe a felte, and it is made.

Water of yelkes of Egges.

Take pelkes of Egges sodden verie harde, stampe them and put them in a Limbecke, the first water whiche cometh out is whyte, the other redde and thicke: but whan it is colde, it is thinner and liquid. All that you rubbe with the same water, getteth alwayes a good colour of golde.

Oyle of Tartre.

Take whyte Tartre calcined, braye it well vpon a Marble stone, and let it runne into a glasse, as is also sayde of the salte Armoniack, and of the crocus martis. And whan all is runne into the glasse, passe it thozowe a felte so often vntyll it be cleare. And kepe it in a cleane glasse.

An oyle called oleum Laterinum or Petrolcum.

Take a newe tyle whereon there hath bene no matter of water, make it whote, and laye it in oyle of Walnuts, vntill it soke or drinke no more: Then make it into powder, and put it in a Limbecke and distill it. And whan it hath distill no more, caste it out, and put in other, and do as befoze thys tyme, and you shall haue your oyle.

Oleum benedictum.

Take oyle Alyue in seede of oyle of Walnuts, and do as befoze.

Oyle of Brymstone.

Take

87 The sixte Booke

To purge Brymstone.

Take common Brymstone, stampe it verie small, and sift it: put it in a pot leaded with thre frets, and powze into it some good Winaigre, let it seeth slowly a daye and a night, skymme it with a wooden spone full of lytle holes lyke a skimmer. Then the Winaigre bath thus boyled with it a daye and a night, put to it stale piss that is well sobden and well skymmed and passed thowwe a felt. Let it so seeth with the piss two dayes and two nightes, and skymme it as before, and passe it so oftenthouwe the felte till the water be cleare. Then let it drye in the sunning, and it is purged.

To sublyme Brymstone.

The purged Brymstone, as I haue taught you before in the chapter of oyle of Brymstone, in the which you will: Take thereto a pounde of Brymstone calcined, as is saide in the chapter before, a pound of offall of yron, yron brused small a quartene, braye them well and siste them, than put them into a Limbecke, whiche hath a hole aboue, the whiche you shall stoppe with a peece of yron plate, lute well with claye the sublimatozie that no breathe go ouer, and set it in a Fornyse to sublyme, makinge a litle fier vnderneath it, looke now and than vnder the peece of yron plate: the whiche whan it is no moze moyste, stop the hole with luteum Apientie, and make the fier a litle greater, and leaue it so fye foures. Then take it of, and cast whiche sticketh fast aboue vpon it, rubbe it of with an Harres foote. Siftre it againe with the lees that remaineth vnder, and set it in againe to sublyme it as before. Doe thus thre tymes, and alwayes rubbe of that, whiche you fynde aboue vpon it, and keepe it, and braye the lees by it selfe, and do as before, till they smoke no moze vpon the fier: Then caste them oute, and take one parte of this sublimed Brymstone, two partes

partes of common salt prepared; braye them well together, and sublime them as befoze, laying first a plate vpon the hole. Hauinge done this tyme, take of the Brymstone befoze sublimed, and braye it wth twayne as muche common salte prepared. And sublime it so often that the Brymstone be as white as snow and then there wilbe enough. Keepe it,

Oyle of Egges.

TAke Egge shelles stamped, hauinge the litle skyn within taken away, keepe them. Then take the yelks of Egges, and beate them wel in a pot, and set a glasse of them vnder a dung hill of whote horse, being the space of eyght dayes together. Then take it oute, and put the saide Egges into a Limbecke, and lute it well, and distill them thus thzee tymes, and there wyll come Oleum euorum.

Oleum auri-pigmenti.

TAke auri pigmentum, and bruse it small, and seeth it with oleum lunare in a litle pot leaded. And when it is halfe consumed, put it in a Limbecke and distill it: Then take the Lees, and bray them vpon a Marble Stone, and put them again into y Limbeck, and potize againe vpon it the same oyle: do thus thzee tymes and keepe it, for it is good ad fixationem.

Oleum lunare.

TAKE as muche of aqua lunaris described befoze, as you will, distill it in a Limbecke vntill it waxe thye, and you shall haue your Oyle, wherewith you may fire all kyndes, and harden also Mercury.

Oyle of Brymstone.

BRAY Brymstone with Tartre in maner of paype, put it in a glasse vpon a flet of quick coales. lli. dayes then bray it again, and distill it in a Limbecke, and that is called oleum sulphuris.

27 The sixte Booke

To sublyme Mercury.

Take a pounce of Mercury, a quarterne of salt armoniacke, powde upon it good vinalgre, that they maye be liquide: mingle them together, and let them so stande untill the next morow. Wipe them wel wth a Marble Stone, for al must be brought into powder befoze you put the vinalgre to them. When you haue thus brased them that the Mercury appeareth no more, let it drye, and brase it well so drye withoute vinalgre, Then put it in a Limbeck, and sublime it in a furnesse of sublimation, as befoze is sayde of the p^{er} Hyem Stone: bynde fast the felte about the Limbecke that nothinge breache out. The first. ii. houres you shall waite as before under it, untill the moisture come out above, whiche you shall know by the vapour that is wth the peeces of plate: then stoppe the hole, and make a greater syer vnder it two houres long: then encrease the syer foure houres longe: then let it coole by litle and litle, and then open it and you shall fynde the Mercury as whyte as a Lilly above, and that which sticketh on the syer, and lyeth vpon the lees, rubbe it of with a feather, and brase it with the lees and stronge vinalgre as before, let it drye and sublime it as befoze. This doe so long untill the lees smoke no more vpon the coales. Then take the Mercury sublimed, and ruse as much common salte prepared, mingle them together, and sublime them in a Limbecke as befoze. Do this thre times. Sublime the lees as is sayde untill they smoke no more vpon the coales, then cast them away. And if the Mercury be not as whyte as Snowe, take other common Salte prepared, and sublime it againe, untill it be whyte inough.

FINIS

A necessary Table contey-

nyng the summaries of all the receyptes, and
medicines, treated of in this present
volume.

Against euerye griefe oꝝ payne of the head, except
the pockes. Fol. 1

A pꝛeseruatīue against the fallinge sickenesse oꝝ
epilepsia. Idem

Against the falling sickenesse. Idem

Another soneraigne remedy fōꝝ the same. Idem

Against the palsey. Idem

Another waye. Idem

Against the Fransey. Idem

A tried remedie against the great paine ringyngs and
besnesse of the eares. fol. 2

Another remedy well knowen and tried. Idem

A remedy to stēche the bleeding at the nose. Idem

Another fōꝝ the same wel pꝛoued and of a merueylous
strength. Idem

Another soneraignes remedie. Idem

Another fōꝝ the same. Idem

Fōꝝ the tooth ache a remedy pꝛoued. Idem

Another remedye, wheather the ache be by colde oꝝ by
heate. Idem

Another fōꝝ the same. Idem

Another remedy. Idem

A remedye fōꝝ the sinking of the mouth & nose. fol. 4

Another fōꝝ the same. Idem

A very good gargarisme oꝝ gargellinge fōꝝ the throte
against the Quinsy. Idem

Fōꝝ the same. Idem

Another fōꝝ the same. Idem

An excellent plaister to soften oꝝ rype an impostume
in the throte. Idem

Against spitting of bloode commyng of the Lūges oꝝ
Ligtes. Idem

Fōꝝ the same another remedie tried and pꝛoued. Idem

Another remedy founde very singular. Idem

Another

27 The sixte Booke

To sublyme Mercury.

TAke a pounce of Mercury, a quarterne of salt armoniacke, powze vpon it good vinalgre, that they maye be liquide: mingle them together, and let them so stande vntill the next morow. Wray them well vpo a Sparle stone, soz al must be brought into powder before you put the vinalgre to them. When you haue thus brased them that the Mercury appeareth no more, let it drye, and braye it well so drye without vinalgre, Then put it in a Limbeck, and sublime it in a furnesse of sublimation, as before is sayde of the 5. Sarme stone: bynde fast the felte about the Limbecke that nothinge breathe out. The first. ii. houres you shal waite a smale fier vnder it, vntill the moisture come out above, whiche you shal know by the vapour that is vpo the petre of plate: than stoppe the hole, and make a greater fier vnder it two houres long: than encrease the fier foure houres longe: than let it coole by litle and litle, and than open it and you shal fynde the Mercury as whyte as a Lilly above, and that which sticketh on the sides, and lyeth hypon the lees, rubbs it of with a feather, and braye it with the lees and stronge vinalgre as before, let it drye and sublime it as before. This doe so long vntill the lees smoke no more vpon the coales. Then take the Mercury sublimed, and twyse as much common salte prepared, mingle them together, and sublime them in a Limbecke as before. Do this thre times. Sublime the lees as is sayde vntill they smoke no more vpon the coales, than cast them away. And if the Mercury be not as whyte as snowe, take other common Salts prepared, and sublyme it againe, vntill it be whyte inoughe.

FINIS

A necessary Table contey-

nyng the summaries of all the receyptes, and
medicines, treated of in this present
volume.

Against everye grieve or payne of the head, except
the pockes. Fol. 1

A preservative against the fallinge sicknesse or
epilepsia. Idem

Against the falling sicknesse. Idem

Another soueraigne remedy for the same. Idem

Against the palsey. Idem

Another waye. Idem

Against the Fransey. Idem

A tried remedie against the great paine ringyng and
besnesse of the eares. fol. 3

Another remedy well known and tried. Idem

A remedy to stencbe the bleeding at the nose. Idem

Another for the same wel proued and of a merueylous
strength. Idem

Another soueraigne remedie. Idem

Another for the same. Idem

For the tooth ache a remedy proued. Idem

Another remedye, wheather the ache be by colde or by
heate. Idem

Another for the same. Idem

Another remedy. Idem

A remedy for the stinking of the mouth & nose. fol. 4

Another for the same. Idem

A very good gargarisme or gargellinge for the throte
against the Quinsy. Idem

For the same. Idem

Another for the same. Idem

An excellent plaister to soften or rype an impostume
in the throte. Idem

Against spitting of bloode commyng of the Lungs or
Ligdes. Idem

For the same another remedie tried and proued. Idem

Another remedy founde very singular. Idem

Another

The Table.

Another remede of merueylous great vertue.	idem
Another secrete for the same, certaine and experimen- ted and good at all houres.	fol. 5
For the same.	idem
Another for the same.	idem
Against the blceration of the Linges or Lightes, and Spittell full of matter and corruption.	idem
Another for the same.	idem
Another for the same.	idem
A remede for short winded men.	idem
A drink for the same disease, to be taken euery daye thysse.	fol. 6
Another tried secrete good for poore folke.	idem
For the same and good also for the poore softe.	idem
A remedy against the pluresie.	idem
A decoction for the stomache, very good agaynst the pluresie.	idem
Another remedy most certain against all pluresies, as proued as deuine, for to preserve a man that he dye not of it.	idem
An oyntment to rot or ripe the pluresie.	fol. 7
A plaster for the same.	idem
For the same.	idem
Against the whote cough, that is to say, when the paci- ent is sobered w th it that he can not wel sleepe.	idem
Against the same, if his voyce be hoarse w th it.	idem
A tryed electuary for the same.	idem
Againe for the cough.	idem
Hilles for the cough.	idem
An oyntment for the same.	idem
Against the tremblinge and pantinge of the heart, this is very good, but especially for women, whiche are subiect thereto.	fol. 8
A remedy against the same, and very good to restore the strength, beinge weakened w th to great heate of agues.	idem
Another remedy wherew th I haue alwayes founde my selfe very well.	idem
An oyl home against the same paine.	idem
	An

The Table.

An ointment berpe good for yowre soles, that are not
able to bpe & forsaye medicine of nourishment.
Another composed with berry good in the time of a plague
as well to preseve us as to heale.
Another ointment at very good and principally for chil-
dren that are troubled with wormes.
A remede against the paine of the stomacke.
A remede against the paine of the stomacke.
Another remede for the same, when all other will not
profite.
A bovementation of nourishment berpe singular for the
same.
Another against the same.
Another remede.
Another berpe good.
Another remede.
A nourishment very good against the same disease.
A little bay to take about the necke against the same disease.
A drink for the same.
Another remede to lay to the stomacke.
Another remede to lay to the stomacke.
A sponge chylmen, covered with the paine of the sto-
macke, which is knowne as the stomacke.
A remede against an impostume in the stomacke.
Against the same.
A plaster for the stomacke.
A nourishment of keeping of the stomacke.
A remede against vomiting.
An ointment very good against cholericke bowling.
Another remede against newetich vomiting.
A remede against the bicket or yering.
Another.
Remedies against the paine of the Liver come through
the stomacke.
Another of very good effect.
A remede sounde very good against the Liver that is
in impostume or corrupted.
For the same.

The Table.

Another remedie of mercurylous great vertue.	idem
Another secrete for the same, certaine and experimē- ted and good at all houres.	fol. 5
For the same.	idem
Another for the same.	idem
Against the vlceration of the Linges or Lightes, and spittell full of matter and corruption.	idem
Another for the same.	idem
Another for the same.	idem
A remedie for short winded men.	idem
A drink for the same disease, to be taken euery daye thysse.	fol. 6
Another tried secrete good for poore folke.	idem
For the same and good also for the poore soyle.	idem
A remedy against the pluresie.	idem
A decoction for the stomache, very good agaynst the pluresie.	idem
Another remedy most certain against all pluresies, as proued as deuine, for to preserve a man that he dye not of it.	idem
An oymtent to rot or ripe the pluresie.	fol. 7
A plaister for the same.	idem
For the same.	idem
Against the whote cough, that is to say, when the paci- ent is sobered w th it that he can not wel sleepe.	idem
Against the same, if his voyce be hoarse w th it.	idem
A tryed electuary for the same.	idem
Againe for the cough.	idem
Willes for the cough.	idem
An oymtent for the same.	idem
Against the tremblinge and pantinge of the heart, this is very good, but especially for women, whiche are subiect thereto.	fol. 8
A remedie against the same, and very good to restore the strength, beinge weakened w th to great heate of agues.	idem
Another remedy wherewith I haue alwayes sounde my selfe very well.	idem
An oymtent agaynst the same paine.	idem
	An

The Table.

An oymment berpe good for poore soles, that are not
 able to be & forsayd medicine of nourishment.
 Another composed with berry good in the time of a plague
 as well to preseve us as to heale.
 Another oymment very good and principally for chil-
 dren that are troubled with wormes.
 A remedie against the moymes in young children.
 A remedie against the paine of the stomack.
 Another remedie for the same, when all other will not
 profit him.
 A lamentation of nourishment berpe singular for the
 same.
 Another against the same.
 Another remedie.
 Another berpe good.
 Another remedie proved.
 A nourishment very good against the same disease.
 A little bag to carry about you against the same disease.
 A drink for the same.
 Another remedie to lay to the stomack.
 Another remedie well tryed & proved and good chiefly
 for yonge children, payed with the paine of the sto-
 mach, which is known if the vomite or belche.
 A remedie against an impostume in the stomack.
 Against the same.
 A plaster for the same.
 A nourishment or keeping of the stomack in a natu-
 rall heale, by washing or bathing.
 A remedie against vomiting.
 An oymment very good against cholerick vomiting.
 Another remedie against stremetich vomiting.
 A remedie against the bicket or yering.
 Another.
 Remedies against the paine of the Luyver come through
 ventosities.
 Another of very good effect.
 A remedie sounde very good against the Luyver that is
 suppositumate or corrupted.
 For the same.

The Table.

Remedies against the dyspepsie, on a good humour from
 against the same, so much as dyspepsie is against the
 drink of great vertue and strenght and against the
 windie dyspepsie.
 Another remedy verie good to take after a purgati-
 on.
 Remedies against the dyspepsie called acides, a dyspepsie
 verie good to take with the same.
 A singular good electuary for the same, which is bought
 to be disclosed but to your special frendes, in the fol. 13
 An ointment for the same.
 Another ointment verie good.
 A remedy against the yellowe tumour.
 Remedies against the collicke.
 A remedy neuer to haue the collicke.
 Another remedy to take in the paine and torment of
 the collicke.
 A verie good powder that healeth quickely the same
 sicknesses.
 A remedy which I haue not talke verie good for all
 the sort of paine of the guttes and intestines.
 A dyspepsie to be set forth by the same.
 Another against the same.
 Another for the same.
 An ointment against the same.
 A verie good receipt which pope Clement the firste
 made for the same.
 A remedy against the late by fire some of choler.
 An ointment verie good for the same.
 A remedy against the late by fire some of choler.
 Another to take verie good.
 Another remedy.
 Another dyspepsie verie good in case the Patient haue
 a feverish and great salutarie by the bellies or entery-
 nites (it happeneth) by reason of exulceration and kna-
 wing of the guttes.
 Another remedy when the paine is great of the
 humigrations or smokings for the same.

The Table.

Remedies against the dropsie, on aged men, women
 Against the same, on children, on aged men, on aged women
 A drinke of great vertue and strength and against the
 windie dropsie. Also an ointment of the same
 Another remedy verie good to take after a purgati-
 on.
 Remedies against the dropsie called ascites, a drinke
 verie good to take with a meate, a drinke good to
 A singular good eleuatory for the same, to be bought
 to be disclosed but to your special frendes.
 An ointment for the same.
 Another ointment verie good.
 A remedy against the yelloe jaundice.
 Remedies against the collicke.
 A remedy neuer to haue the collicke more.
 Another remedy to take in the paine and tourment of
 the collicke.
 A verie good poultice that healeth quickely the same
 stomaches.
 A remedy which I haue found to be verie good for all
 the sorts of paine of the yacheyntes in the head
 A drinke to be taken with a meate.
 Another against the same.
 Another for the same.
 An ointment against the same.
 A verie good receipt which pope Clement the fourth
 made in his last will.
 A remedy against the late by fire some of choler.
 An ointment verie good for the same.
 Remedies against the late offentertike.
 Another drinke verie good.
 Another remedy.
 Another drinke verie good in case the Patient haue
 a cholerick and great belching by belching offentertike
 (it happeneth) by reason of erulceration and the
 swelling of the guttes.
 Another remedy when the paine is great.
 Summations of smoking for the same.

The Table.

ה'תשנ"ב
ה'תשנ"ב

Another remedy for the same. Take of Colicordan
and Symplicum each pound to be dissolved in
the decoction against the swelling and inflammation of the
liver and spleen.

mentation 82 hour(ing by road) the hospital 41
the experiment against the hospital 41

Another fomentation or bathing for the same, in the
Remedies against the plague; swelling, and venereal

of the matrix.

Another remedy very good & the last one of the kind is
another.

A very good opportunity

the plaster of clothe to lay upon the matrix in grise
the olde of innuerate.

...by themselves to make a lodgement upon the highway but to let
 them be hindered by some cause. . . .

...bringing forth the child before the tyne, yet the woman

... something very good for the same. ...

Algorithm 1: **Algorithm 1** (continued) **Algorithm 1** (continued) **Algorithm 1** (continued)

Against the same of what cause so ever it come, them
Whether against the same.

another again for the same. . . .

medicines to be used before the patient can walk out
in a few days. The patient is then given a good night's sleep.

plaster very good.

Another plaintiff for the same.

1. **Product Name:** [Product Name]
 2. **Product Description:** [Product Description]
 3. **Product Code:** [Product Code]
 4. **Product Price:** [Product Price]
 5. **Product Quantity:** [Product Quantity]
 6. **Product Status:** [Product Status]
 7. **Product Category:** [Product Category]
 8. **Product Manufacturer:** [Product Manufacturer]
 9. **Product Supplier:** [Product Supplier]
 10. **Product Date:** [Product Date]
 11. **Product Location:** [Product Location]
 12. **Product Notes:** [Product Notes]

Table R

The Table.

Remedies against the blcers or corrupte matter of the
in Spatrice.

A drinke for the same.

Remedies against the white fluxe of women.

Another against the same.

A drinke.

A powder against the same.

Remedies against pissing white.

A drop.

A drinke against the same, to take the houres before
in dinner and at noone.

Against gonorrhea, which is when a mans seede goeth
from him without feeling.

An ointment against the same.

Another remedie mercurialis good.

Remedies for them that pisse blood.

An ointment for the same.

A plaster for the same.

Remedies against the gravel.

Another.

Another remedy well tried whereby I haue often re-
medied my selfe eased.

Against the same.

Another very good.

Remedies to banish the chyllopyth, and to mitigate

the paine of the trauncle and labours.

Another.

Another.

Another.

Another remedy very good, but yet such one that may
not be gotten, but in great necessitie, as when the

childe is dead within her belly.

Remedies when a man pisseth against his will.

Another for the same.

Remedies against the stone in the bladder.

A remedy & preservative against the same.

Another for the same.

Remedies for to heale the Emorrhoids or Piles, & an
excellent ointment.

A plaster

The Table.

A plaiſter againſt the ſame. idem
 An excellent & very good boſe bathe ſoꝝ the ſame. idem
 Another remedy of verſe great vertue. idem
 Remedies againſt the ſwelleng of the cobbes. idem
 Another againſt harde ſwelleng. idem
 A good plaiſter ſoꝝ the ſame. idem
 An oymment againſt the ſame. idem
 A plaiſter. fol. 25
 Remedies againſt the ſclatica. idem
 Remedies againſt inflammations of blood whiche groweth into an impoſtume in ſome part of the body oꝝ members, called phelgmone. idem
 A plaiſter to rype and to rot an impoſtume. idem
 Another ſoꝝ the ſame. idem
 Another to rot oꝝ rype incontinent. idem
 Againſt a ringworme oꝝ tottre that runneth all ouer a mans face, oꝝ againſt a diſeaſe that is called Frypſyllas oꝝ Lichen, of ſome ſpentagru, the Frenchme call it ſey bolage, as it were a running ſier. fol. 26
 Another remedy very good to heale the ſame, when it both but beginne to encreaſe. idem
 Againſt ſematich ſwelleng. fol. 27
 Remedies ſoꝝ the ſcabbes. idem
 An oymment very good ſoꝝ to annoynt yong children who becauſe of their tenderneſſe, can not endure a purgation. idem
 Another oymment verſe good ſoꝝ little children & olde folke to be before and after a purgation. idem
 Another remedye. idem
 A balne oꝝ bathe ſoꝝ the ſame. idem
 Againſt the ſcurſe oꝝ leproſie called in latyn pſora. idem
 A remedy againſt puſſes, bladders, blyſters, oꝝ wheles, and againſt the ſmall pockes. idem
 An oymment. idem
 Another remedy well tryed. idem
 Againſt the ſtrong cough of yong children. fol. 28
 Againſt the ſtinking ſweate. idem
 Againſt the paine of the eyes. idem
fol. 29

The Table.

Remedies against the blcers or corrupte matter of the
in Spatrice.

A drinke for the same.

Remedies against the white fluxe of women.

Another against the same.

A drinke.

A powder against the same.

Remedies against pissing white.

A drop.

A drinke against the same, to take the houres before
dinner and at noone.

Against gonorrhea, which is to ban a mans seede goth
from him.

An ointment against the same.

Another remedie mercurialis good.

Remedies for them that pisse blood.

An ointment for the same.

A plaster for the same.

Remedies against the gonor.

Another.

Another remedy well tried whereby I haue often ty-
mes sounde my selfe eased.

Against the same.

Another very good.

Remedies to ban the syphilis, and to mitigate
the paine of the trauncle and labours.

Another.

Another.

Another.

Another.

Another remedy very good, but yet such one I had may
not be geuen, but in great necessitie, as to ban the
syphilis in a mans body.

Remedies to ban a mans pisse against his will.

Another for the same.

Remedies against the stone in the bladder.

A remedy & preservative against the same.

Another for the same.

Remedies for to heale the Emerhodes or Piles.

A very excellent ointment.

A plaster

The Table.

A plaister against the same. idem
An excellent & very good bose bathe for the same. idem
Another remedy of verpe great vertue. idem
Remedies against the swelling of the roddes. idem
Another against harde swelling. idem
A good plaister for the same. idem
An oymment against the same. idem
A plaister. fol. 25
Remedies against the sciatica. idem
Remedies against inflamations of blood whiche groweth into an impostume in some part of the body or members, called phelgwone. idem
A plaister to rype and to rot an impostume. idem
Another for the same. idem
Another to rot or rype incontinent. idem
Against a ringworme or tetter that runneth all ouer a mans face, or against the disease that is called Fry, Apulas or Lichen, of some Pentagra, the Frenchme call it sey volage, as it wer a running fier. fol. 26
Another remedy very good to heale the same, when it both but beginne to encrease. idem
Against hematich swelling. fol. 27
Remedies for the scabbes. idem
An oymment very good for to annoynt yong children who because of their tendernes, can not endure a purgation. idem
Another oymment verpe good for little children & olde folke to vse before and after a purgation. idem
Another remede. idem
A balne or bathe for the same. idem
Against the scurfe or leysse called in latyn psoa. idem
A remedy against pusses, bladders, blysters, or wheles, and against the small pockes. idem
An oymment. idem
Another remedy well tryed. idem
Against the strong cough of yong children. fol. 28
Against the drinking sweate. idem
Against the paine of the eyes. idem
A. H. fol. 29

The Table.

For a whyte spotte in the eyes. **Against the difficultie of bringing forth bile, and the retention of the skinne that the chylus is turned in, called in latyn infection of the skinne, whan the foundement commeth out.** **Against the paine of the gutter.** **Against the difficultie in making water, saving for that which commeth of the stone.**

FORMER.

For women: sold to men in the United States and abroad

Against Crabtree: until it can be shown that the

Against a Canker. . . .

Against the little worms and itching of the hands & feet.

Against the swelling of the cordes, to be used.

To make the women come out of bands of fate, for

A remedy for defects of the eye.

A remedy against influenza

For the scabbies of the hawks, unexplained yet it seems

A water of a great and marvelous effect for to keep

man's body frō many infirmities & ailments

Exhibit operations come of line distillations, 100m

Another Water of Ballamun, Almost, 692, 704, 706

...the ... of ...

On the left, the name of the bank or the insurance company.

Against the pain of the hands of the people, the people
Against the pain of the hands of the people, the people

Electrode also innervates subcutaneous of the leg. (Item

Against the Scourge

Against a pentosidine-collecting marine of a marine of a

may be broken up by volume of the tests, and all of them

[illegible]

Beating the falling yen

Boychiloren that be broke.

Against the paine of the spleene. *Idem*

Go to French blood.

Seago deals in four days the floating lagoon water,

any other thing, without ointments or plaisters

both have tried and found it true. 1000

The Table.

For to stanche bloode.
 Against the woymes in litle chylde.
 To heale the Emethodes of wyldes.
 Against all kindes of paine and grieve.
 Against styfnes of wythkinge of synowes, called the
 crampe of swelling, coming of the wound taken
 of some venimous beast in lardin spalmes of cowlio.
 For to heale that cannot passe, by reason of certein granel
 and carnosite which is abundance of fleshe.
 Against defnes.
 Against opilation of stoppyng.
 Against the the goodnesse of the spght.
 For them that cannot byde their meate, but vomite it
 Against the head ake by to much wythking.
 Against all the paine of the head.
 Against the paine of the head, contineth always.
 Another waye.
 Another waye.
 Against the megrame happening suddenly.
 Against itching of the head.
 Against blicers or scabbes of the head as well of men
 as of women.
 Against olde and purrified woundes.
 To kepe the flesh grow not to much in a wound.
 To heale and take away the scurfe.
 For to hylt Lyncie.
 Against the distillation of the bryne and beauties of
 the head.
 Against mure or catars that begynne to growe.
 For to refraine the mure or catarre.
 A remede for the disease to have the heare of the beare
 or head falleth of, or it selle.
 To kepe that the beare shall not fall of.
 To make the beare of a mans head or head to growe.
 For to make beares growe.
 For to curl beare, a rare secrete.
 For to make beare blake.
 To kepe the beares waxe not boare or white.

The Table.

For a whyte spotte in the eyes.
 Against the difficultie of bringing forth children and the
 retention of the skinn that the chyld is in payned
 in, called the latyn infection of the skyn.
 A remedy when the foundement commeth out.
 Against the paine of the gutter.
 Against the difficultie in making water, saving for that
 which commeth of the stone.
 For men.
 For women.
 Against Crabtree.
 Against a Canker.
 Against the little wormes and itching of the hande
 bodie.
 Against the swelling of the eodes.
 To make the woemen come out of the hande of feete.
 A remedy for defers of the eares.
 A remede against the eares.
 For the scabbes of the handes.
 A water of a great and marvelous effect for to keepe
 mans body fro many infirmities and diseases.
 What operations come of such distillations.
 Another water of Balsamum.
 A thinge now in vogue of colde and burninge.
 A pounder here good to conserve the sight.
 Against the paine of the hanks of the pharynx.
 Against quainne agues.
 To heale olde wounds and cankers of the legge.
 Against the scurfe.
 Against al ventosities, collicke, and paine of the matrice.
 For the hardnes of the hande of the feete.
 To make the hande of the hande.
 Against the falling sicknesse.
 For children that be broke.
 Against the paine of the spleene.
 For the stench of blood.
 For to heale in fourte dayes the falling of the water.
 For any other thing, without ointments or plasters.
 It hath bene tryed and found trewe.

The Table.

Fo to stanche bloode. **A**gainst the woymes in litle chyldezen.
To heale the Cankerholes of pyles.
Against all kindes of paine and grieve.
Against stynes of synkings of synowes, called the
 crampe of swelling, coming of the wound taken
 of some venimous beast in latin *trismus* or *convulsio*.
Fo to heale that can not pisse, by reason of certayn gravel
 and carnosities which is abundance of fleshe.
Against defies.
Against opilation of stopping.
Against the the goodnesse of the spght.
Fo to heale that can not bryke their meate, but vomite it
 up.
Against the head ake by too much synking.
Against all the paine of the head.
Against the paine of the head that continueth alwayes.
Another waye.
Another waye.
Against the megrame happening suddenly.
Against itching of the head.
Against blicers or scabbes of the head as wel of men
 as of women.
Against olde and putrified woundes.
To kepe that the flesh grow not too much in a wound.
To heale and take away the scars.
Fo to heale the eyes.
Against the distillation of the bryne and beauesnes of
 the head.
Against murre or catars that begynne to growe.
Fo to refraine the murre or catars.
A remedy for the distaste to have the beate of the beards
 or head falleth off, or it felle.
To kepe that the beate shall not fall off.
To make that beate of a mans head or beard to growe.
Fo to make beares growe.
Fo to curle beare, a rare secreete.
Fo to make beare blake.
To kepe that the beares looke not hoare or whyte.

The II able.

For to make the beares blacke. 300old aduall of them
 Against the paine in the eyes. 300old aduall of them
 Against the dimneste or baselyng of the sight. in folio
 Another waye. 300old aduall of them
 Against a webbe or spot in the eye. 300old aduall of them
 To take awaye y burthful beares of the eye blosmes. 300old
 Against all paine of the eares. 300old aduall of them
 Against the paine of the eares & beynes. 300old aduall of them
 Against the apocumies or corruption of the eares. 300old aduall of them
 Against the paine of the eares. 300old aduall of them
 Against the noise or ringing of the eares. 300old aduall of them
 Against all infirmitie of the eares. 300old aduall of them
 Against beynes and hardnes of hearing. 300old aduall of them
 Against the paine of the eares, beynes, burth or blosme,
 wormes or water that is in them. 300old aduall of them
 For to stencbe bleeding at the nose. 300old aduall of them
 To heale the sicknes called nall me tangere. 300old aduall of them
 Against stynging of the mouth. 300old aduall of them
 Against the tothe ache. 300old aduall of them
 Another waye. 300old aduall of them
 For to make teeth fall out. 300old aduall of them
 For to make teeth whyte that be blacke. 300old aduall of them
 For them that be hoarse. 300old aduall of them
 To heale the disease called the kingeneyll. 300old aduall of them
 To heale the disease called the kingeneyll. 300old aduall of them
 Against the cough and distillation of the breast and iurges,
 and running of the eyes, paine of the bladder,
 and to hast the pope of it to happen. 300old aduall of them
 That a man can not pisse, but with great difficultie.
 Also for those that spit blood at the mouth, or pisse
 blood, and for the fire, and collicke paine, or brayne
 stuns of the bellye and choler, and also against a boile
 rising without an ague. also against all paine of the
 body, except of the head, and especiallye against the
 inflammation of the lungen, if you give the patient an
 electuary of two of it. 300old aduall of them
 Against all vehement coughes. 300old aduall of them
 Against the cough be it never so great. 300old aduall of them
 For one y bath swallowed down a blood sucker. 300old
 against

The Table:

Against an yllbe and inueterate cough: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the bloody fire coming of the uttermost of
 the lungs of the lunge: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the cough and vehement vomiting: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against them that can not hepe their meate in the stomack
 but vomite it by agayne: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the cough and all waite of the lunge: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Another way: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 To stoppe the hicket: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 To stoppe the hicket that cometh often: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 A souverain remedy for the hicket: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 To take away swelling vnder the armbolles: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against apoplexies & swelling at the rate of the nailes: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 To make a new nailes grow to which be fallen off: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the disease called lichen, which is a scabrous
 thing out of all the face: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 To take away the scab of a running teete: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against bursgons & pusses in the face: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against all spots, pimples, pusses, or blicers: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 To take away the blacknes of the neck: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the blemish of the face by a fall of the lip: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Another way: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against white and milandens: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against swelling of the stomack, paine of the raine:
 gravel, deane, collicke, the enterdones, or pylor, al-
 so to stop the waters of a woman, and for those that
 have an infested liver & spleen, also for those that
 have the falling sickness: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the paine of the spleen: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Another: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 For the paine of the loynes or haunches: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against swelling or blicers of the raine of the back: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the paine of the gravel, and so: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the paine of the raine: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the gravel: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the paine of the bladder and gravel: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the bloody fire, or fretting torment: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem
 Against the straining, fretting & gripping of: fol. 1. ad. 1. dem

The II able.

For to make the beares blacke. ad idem
 Against the paine in the eyes. ad idem
 Against the dimnesse or baselyng of the sight. ad idem
 Another waye. ad idem
 Against a webbe or spot in the eye. ad idem
 To take awaye y hurtful beares of the eye. ad idem
 Against all paine of the eares. ad idem
 Against the paine of the eares & deafnes. ad idem
 Against the apostumes or corruption of the eares. ad idem
 Against the paine of the eares. ad idem
 Against the noise or ringing of the eares. ad idem
 Against all infirmities of the eares. ad idem
 Against deafnes and hardnes of hearing. ad idem
 Against the paine of the eares, deafnes, or the oyle,
 or waxes or water that is in them. ad idem
 For to stanche bleeding at the nose. ad idem
 To heale the sicknes called nall me tanger. ad idem
 Against styking of the mouth. ad idem
 Against the tothe ache. ad idem
 Another waye. ad idem
 For to make teeth fall out. ad idem
 For to make teeth whyte that be blacke. ad idem
 For them that be hoarse. ad idem
 To heale the disease called the kingen capill. ad idem
 To heale the disease the kingen cutle. ad idem
 Against the cough and distillation of the breast and lungs,
 and running of the eyes, paine of the bladder,
 and what the pipe of it is stopped, whiche causeth
 that a man can not pisse, but with great difficultie,
 also for those that spit blood at the mouth, or pisse
 blood, and for the fire, and collicke paine, or brayne
 aches of the belly and choler, and also against a vomit-
 ing without an ague, also against all paine of the
 body, except of the head, and especially against the
 inflammation of the lunges, if you give the patient an
 electuary of two of it. ad idem
 Against all vehement coughes. ad idem
 Against the cough be it never so great. ad idem
 For one y bath swallowed down a blood sucker. ad idem
 Against

The Table:

Against all colds and inueterate coughs. fol. 1.
 Against the bloody flux comming of the arteries of
 the lungs or of the liver. fol. 2.
 For to relieve a great and vehement vomiting. fol. 3.
 For them that can not keepe their meate in the stomack
 but vomite it by agayne. fol. 4.
 To quench and allunge the houle. fol. 5.
 Another waye. fol. 6.
 To stoppe the hicket. fol. 7.
 For to stoppe the hicket that commeth often. fol. 8.
 A souverain remedy for them that haue wry necks, by rea-
 son of broken sinowes. fol. 9.
 For them that haue the gout. fol. 10.
 To take away swelling vnder the armeholes. fol. 11.
 Against apostumes & swelling at the rote of the nailles. fol. 12.
 To make a mans nailles grow which be fallen off. fol. 13.
 Against the disease called ychen, which is a scab, begin-
 ning out of all the face wth a scab, beginning at the chin. fol. 14.
 To take away the scab of a running reete. fol. 15.
 Against burgesons & pusses in the face. fol. 16.
 Against all spots, pimples, pusses, or blicers. fol. 17.
 To take away the blacknes of the neck. fol. 18.
 Against the brisling of the face by a fall of the lip. fol. 19.
 Another very good. fol. 20.
 Against warts and maulanders. fol. 21.
 Against swelling of the stomack, paine of the raines,
 gravel, deane, collicke, the entericokes, or pyles, al-
 so to stop the fluxes of a woman, and for those that
 haue an infected liver & spleene, also for those that
 haue the falling sicknes. fol. 22.
 Against the paine of the spleene. fol. 23.
 Another. fol. 24.
 For the paine of the loynes or haunches. fol. 25.
 Against swelling or blicers of the raines of the back. fol. 26.
 Against the paine of the gravel, and so. fol. 27.
 Against the paine of the raines. fol. 28.
 Against the gravel. fol. 29.
 Against the paine of the bladder and gravell. fol. 30.
 Against the bloody flux, or fretting tomentum. fol. 31.
 Against the straining, fretting & griping of. fol. 32.

The Table.

For those that haue fretting and gryping in the belly
and the lare.

Against the collicke.

Against the paine of the collicke coming suddenly.

Against the paine of the guttes or bowels.

For to stoppe the lare.

Against the fretting of the belly or lare.

For to know a secret or hidden disease of any man, and
to heale the same.

For them that voyde blood at their foundement, and
for those that haue their blood broken.

Against the woymes þe engender in mens bodies.

Against the griping of the belly, & desire to go to stole,

and yet do nothing.

Against the paine of the collicke.

Against the vicers & fistules in þe foundement.

To heale þe emierhades or those þe lose their blood.

Against the vicers of the foundement, & against the dis-

ease called commonly þe. Frayres sickness.

For to rype or bryake an impostume or. &c.

Another.

Against hurting or sawing of the shyn by chaffing any

going either of the feete or betwene the thighs.

Against þe swelling & paine of the soles of the foote.

To make warts fall of.

For to take away þe felons & cat's heares which bryake

out w'holes in the fingers, & also knags. &c.

For to asswage the paine of the goute.

Another way.

For to get out any thing þe sticketh in a man.

Certain receiptes against the plague.

A composition preservative against the pestilence ex-

cellent as it were trinitie or Pythysatam.

Another composition in powder, or in oyle. &c.

Common pyles very good for the same.

Antidotes or medicines preservative & comfortable of

small collicies & sinde & p'sephre for poore folke.

Another medicine.

Things of savor or sweet smell as powder, balles,

waters,

The Table.

A waters, perfumes, and first a powder for the
 A perfume.
 A melting balke.
 Another sweete balke meter for the sommer.
 Outward remedies to purge the eye, the easest, the
 presentest, and those that are of the smallest pyce for
 women of hard habilitie.
 A powder against the woymes.
 The whole summe of the regiment and governing of
 a mans life.
 A soueraigne remedy against the venime of the plague
 for riche men and for princes.
 A powder for pouce folke of no lesse efficacy & strength
 when the seconde.
 A drinke for pouce folke, and in a place where there is
 none or very litle succie either of syrope, cytrons, le-
 mons, or pomegranates.
 A drinke often times tried, profitable & wholesome, &
 which (as many men say) was neuer found batre.
 A drinke mete after every takinge of the last opiate, or
 take milt w the takinges of the same opiate, for the
 strongest or meanest men, accordyng.
 A drinke for pouce folke.
 A drinke to cause one to sweate.
 Another drinke for pouce folke.
 An epitheme or medecine to lay to the eye.
 An epitheme for the heate good for pouce folkes which
 may also serue for the typer.
 An epitheme or medecine for the typer.
 Local medecines, & first a plaster or ointment.
 Another easyn draining medecine.
 Medecines of bludes & burne & skyn or flesh.
 Another plaster.
 Another stronger.
 A medecine that cleaseth and purifieth.
 Another very good.
 A plaster incarnatife.
 A perscussile & resolutive dyntment against.

The Table.

For those that haue fretting and gryping in the belly
and the lare. idem
Against the collicke. idem
Against the paine of the collicke coming suddenly. idem
Against the paine of the guttes or bowels. idem
For to stoppe the lare. idem
Against the fretting of the belly or lare. idem
For to know a secret or hidden disease of any man, and
to heale the same. fol. 43
For them that voyde bloode at their foundement, and
for those that haue their blood broken. idem
Against the woymes y engender in mens bodies. idem
Against the griping of the belly, & desire to go to stole,
and yet do nothing. idem
Against the paine of the collicke. idem
Against the vicers & fistules in y foundement. idem
To heale y emerhades or those y lose their blood. idem
Against the vicers of the foundement, & against the dis-
ease called commonly y. idem
For to rype or breake an impostume or. idem
Another. idem
Against hurting or scawing of the shyn by chafing any
going either of the feete or betwene the thighes. idem
Against y swelling & paine of the soles of the feete. 44
To make warts fall of. idem
For to take away y felons & cuts beares which breake
out w wheles in the fingers, & also knops. idem
For to asswage the paine of the goute. idem
Another waye. idem
For to get out any thing y sticket in a mans. idem
Certain receiptes against the plague. idem
A composition preservative against the pestilence ex-
cellent as it were trialld or Pythiastum. fol. 45
Another composition in powder or in oyle. idem
Common pyles very good for the same. idem
Antidotes or medicines preservatives & comfortable of
small collicke to finde & prepare for poore folke, for
Another medecine. fol. 46
Things of sapour or sweet smell as powder, balles,
waters,

The Table.

3. Sweetens, perfumes, and first a powder for. *idem*
 A perfume. *idem*
 A smelling balie. *idem*
 Another sweete balie meter for the sommer. *idem* fol. 47
 Dubward remedies to purge the ayre, the easest, the
 presentest, and those that are of the smallest pyces for
 a men of some habilitie. *idem*
 A powder against the woymes. *idem*
 The whole summe of the regiment and governing of
 a mans lyfe. *idem*
 A soueraigne remedy against the venime of the plague
 for riche men and for princes. *idem* fol. 48
 A powder for poure folke of no lesse efficacie & strength
 when the seconde. *idem*
 A drinke for poure folke, and in a place where there is
 none or very litle wyne either of syzope, cyrons, lea-
 mons, or pomegrates. *idem*
 A drinke often times tried, profitable & wholesome, &
 which (as many men say) was neuer found baine. *idem*
 Opiate. *idem*
 A drinke mete after every taking of the said opiate, or
 to be mixt wth the takings of the same opiate, for the
 strongest or meanest men, accordyng. *idem* fol. 49
 A drinke for poure folke. *idem*
 A drinke to cause one to sweate. *idem*
 Another drinke for poure folke. *idem*
 An epitheme or medecine to lay to the eye. *idem*
 An epitheme for the heart good for poure folkes which
 may also serue for the lyuer. *idem*
 An epitheme or medecine for the lyuer. *idem*
 Local medecines, & first a plaster or. *idem* fol. 50
 Another easy drauling medecine. *idem*
 Medecines of y^e kindes y^e burne y^e skyn or flesh. *idem*
 Another plaster. *idem*
 Another stronger. *idem*
 A medecine that cleanseth and purifieth. *idem*
 Another very good. *idem*
 A plaster incarnatise. *idem*
 A yegerculke & resolutive dyntment against. *idem* fol. 51
 3. ii. A plaster

The Table.

A plaister for to stoppe the gnawinge or eating of the canker.

An oymntment berpe sweete for cankers that haue corrupt matter in them; which also alugeth the paine of those that haue no corrupt matter in them.

An oymntment of meruelous vertue against the eating and running of the canker, and to take away all the greife of the same.

A plaister mittgatue and berpe gentle for cankers, specially of the bestes or pappes.

For to harden yron.

For to harden knyues and other such lykes.

For to harden asple or other instrument of yron.

To harden any other substance matterfall.

To make any instrument of Steele hard & sharpe.

Another.

To kepe it frō cleausing whan it is a hardning.

To make yron or Steele softe.

Another.

To sober all things and first yron.

To sober any whote thing.

To sober Copper.

To sober yron.

A powder that will make all metall pliable & softe.

Another vpon brasse.

To graue in yron or Steele, knyues & burnesse.

To graue with water.

Another stronger and moze bytyng.

To make a colour of golde or siluer to laye vpon metal, and to make also a ground of gold or siluer, vpon yron, bells, stones, which shal not go of w water.

A colour of gold to set vpon brasse or copper.

A colour of golde vpon brasse.

To make Copper of a syluer colour.

To gilt yron or Steele.

To make a water for to gilt vpon yron or Steele.

To kepe all maner of yron or Steele, and also all maner of instrumentes of warre.

To bytyng & cleausyng long & short cankers.

To bytyng & cleausyng long & short cankers.

To bytyng & cleausyng long & short cankers.

To bytyng & cleausyng long & short cankers.

To bytyng & cleausyng long & short cankers.

To bytyng & cleausyng long & short cankers.

To bytyng & cleausyng long & short cankers.

To bytyng & cleausyng long & short cankers.

To bytyng & cleausyng long & short cankers.

To bytyng & cleausyng long & short cankers.

The Table.

To take spots out of cloth. made with a white wine fol. 78
 Another waye. made with a white wine
 To take spots out of whyte cloth. made with a white wine
 To take spots of grease & oyle out of whyte cloth. made with a white wine
 To take spots of grease & oyle out of all sorts of cloth
 & other things. made with a white wine
 Another. made with a white wine
 To take spots of wyne out of all maner of cloth. made with a white wine
 To take all maner of spots out of cloth. made with a white wine
 To take all spots out of crymsen velvet. made with a white wine
 To take all spots out of gold & velvet. made with a white wine
 To make a sope that taketh out all spots. made with a white wine
 To take spots of blacke tache & other things. made with a white wine
 To take spots out of leather & velvet of all colours. made with a white wine
 To take spots of oyle fro parchment & white paper. made with a white wine
 To dye threde, yarne & linnen cloth into a greene. made with a white wine
 To dye threde & linnen cloth blew. made with a white wine
 A blew colour. made with a white wine
 Another way to dye threde. made with a white wine
 To dye redde. made with a white wine
 Another waye. made with a white wine
 To make sayle roffe. made with a white wine
 To dye wodde, bones and hoine into greene. made with a white wine
 Another greene. made with a white wine
 To dye, boine, bone, and wodde into redde. made with a white wine
 To dye yellowe. made with a white wine
 To dye blacke. made with a white wine
 To make boine softe. made with a white wine
 To mollifie & soften boine so that you shall imprinte
 & make any figures in it. made with a white wine
 Another waye. made with a white wine
 To cast boines in a mould. made with a white wine
 To make cleare bones of amber. made with a white wine
 Another. made with a white wine
 To polishe & to glue a glasse into precious stones. made with a white wine
 To make a stone that shall give fire and burne of it self
 if you wrete it with your finger. made with a white wine
 To mollifie & soften Christall and precious stones. made with a white wine

The Table.

A plaster for to stoppe the gnawinge or eating of the
canker.

An oymtent berpe sweete for cankers that haue cor-
rupt matter in them; which also alayeth the paine of
those that haue no corrupt matter in them.

An oymtent of meruelous vertue against the eating
and running of the canker, and to take away all the
griefe of the same.

A plaster mittigattue and berpe gentle for cankers;
specially of the bestes or pappes.

For to harden yron.

For to harden knyues and other such lyke.

For to harden a yle or other instrument of yron.

To harden any other substance matter folk.

To make any instrument of Steele hard & sharpe.

Another.

To kepe it fro cleausing whan it is a hardning.

To make yron or Steele softe.

Another.

To sober all things and first yron.

To sober any whote thyng.

To sober Copper.

To sober yron.

A powder that will make all metall pliable & softe.

Another vpon brasse.

To graue in yron or Steele, knyues & burnesse.

To graue with water.

Another stronger and moze bytyng.

To make a colour of golde or siluer to laye vpon me-
tal; and to make also a ground of gold or siluer, bps

yron, bells, stones, which shal not go of w water.

A colour of gold to set vpon brasse or copper.

A colour of golde vpon brasse.

To make Copper of a syluer colour.

To gilt yron or Steele.

To make a water for to gilt bps yron or Steele.

To kepe all maner of yron or Steele, and also al maner
of instrumentes of warre.

To bytyng & cleausing whan it is a hardning.

To bytyng & cleausing whan it is a hardning.

To bytyng & cleausing whan it is a hardning.

To bytyng & cleausing whan it is a hardning.

To bytyng & cleausing whan it is a hardning.

To bytyng & cleausing whan it is a hardning.

To bytyng & cleausing whan it is a hardning.

To bytyng & cleausing whan it is a hardning.

To bytyng & cleausing whan it is a hardning.

To bytyng & cleausing whan it is a hardning.

The II table.

What you maye cut them lyke these, and that being
 put in a moule they shalbe harde againe as before
 I haue taught you to make with the verye same, and
 as they were naturall hardnesse. To be used about
 To prepare Mercury, as to harden it, that you maye
 make it liquide and worke it.

Substance made of paper or other things, to separate
 the gold from silver, and the silver from the gold
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about

To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about

To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about

To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about

To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about

To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about

To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about

To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about

To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about
 To be used about gold and silver, to be used about

The Table.

To powder to seperat golde.	idem
To washe golde from copper.	fol. 70
To get together the gold out of thredes of. ec.	idem
To gilde so that it shal not out w no water y is.	idem
To gather together into one, the gold that is scraped of from letters and images.	idem
To take gilt from a cup that is gilded with in.	idem
To make gold soft after the melting.	idem
Foy to give a colour to the gold that it shalbe soft.	idem
To boyle gold w silver to make it receyue a. r. fol. 71	idem
To reue a. r.	idem
To reue a. r.	idem
Foy to make a. r.	idem
To make silver satre and whyte.	idem
To know if y silver haue any gold in it y no.	idem
To mixtifie and alay Mercury w quick silver.	idem
To gyle Steele w yron.	idem
To seperat gold w silver from metal w yron.	fol. 72
Silver of tyn, to make vessel of other thinges.	idem
To white anye vessel of copper with in and without with silver colour very easely.	idem
To make vessel of Copper whyte lyke silver, bothe with in and without.	idem
To make that tynne cracke not.	idem
To take Salamanders, for to occuppe w to serue a mans toun.	fol. 73
To fyne golde with Salamanders.	idem
The mother of all waters for to make all metalles liquifable.	idem
To ppeare common salte.	idem
To ppeare salte Armoniacke.	fol. 74
To make sal Alkali.	idem
To make sal Boras.	idem
Water of Mercury.	fol. 75
Water of salt Armoniacke.	idem
A water called aqua lactis virginis.	idem
Water of salt Alkali.	idem
A water called aqua croci martis.	idem
To calcine tartre.	idem

The Table.

What you maye cut them lyke these, and that they
maye in a mould they shalbe harde agayne. **To**
counterfeite a stone which shalbe verye faire, and
as they were natural and trewe. **To**
prepare Mercury, so to harden it, that you maye
make it liquide and worke it.

A substance made of paper or other things, to represent
the colour of any maner of stone, as you will have it.
To buye gold so as you will have it.
To buye copper, so as you will have it.
To buye silver, so as you will have it.
To buye of the gold from silver that is gilt, so that the

silver shalbe as white as silver, and so forth.
To separate silver from copper, so as you will have it.
To powder which beinge layd upon any thinge silvered

with take off the silver from it, so as you will have it.
To powder and refine copper into brasse.
To melt all metall perfit.

To give a colour of gold upon copper.
To make berdet or Spanish mercury, as you will have it.
To make a whyte colour of lead.

To make Lignum sapientie.
To make or buye pottes with a silvered cloth that will

not burne.
To make glasses.

Another Lignum sapientie.
To separate golde from silver.
Another waye.

To separate gold or silver without fier or aqua fortis.
To separate gold from silver in a powder.
To make golde softer.

Another waye.
To make golde and silver softer.
To soften all metalls, and other things that are not

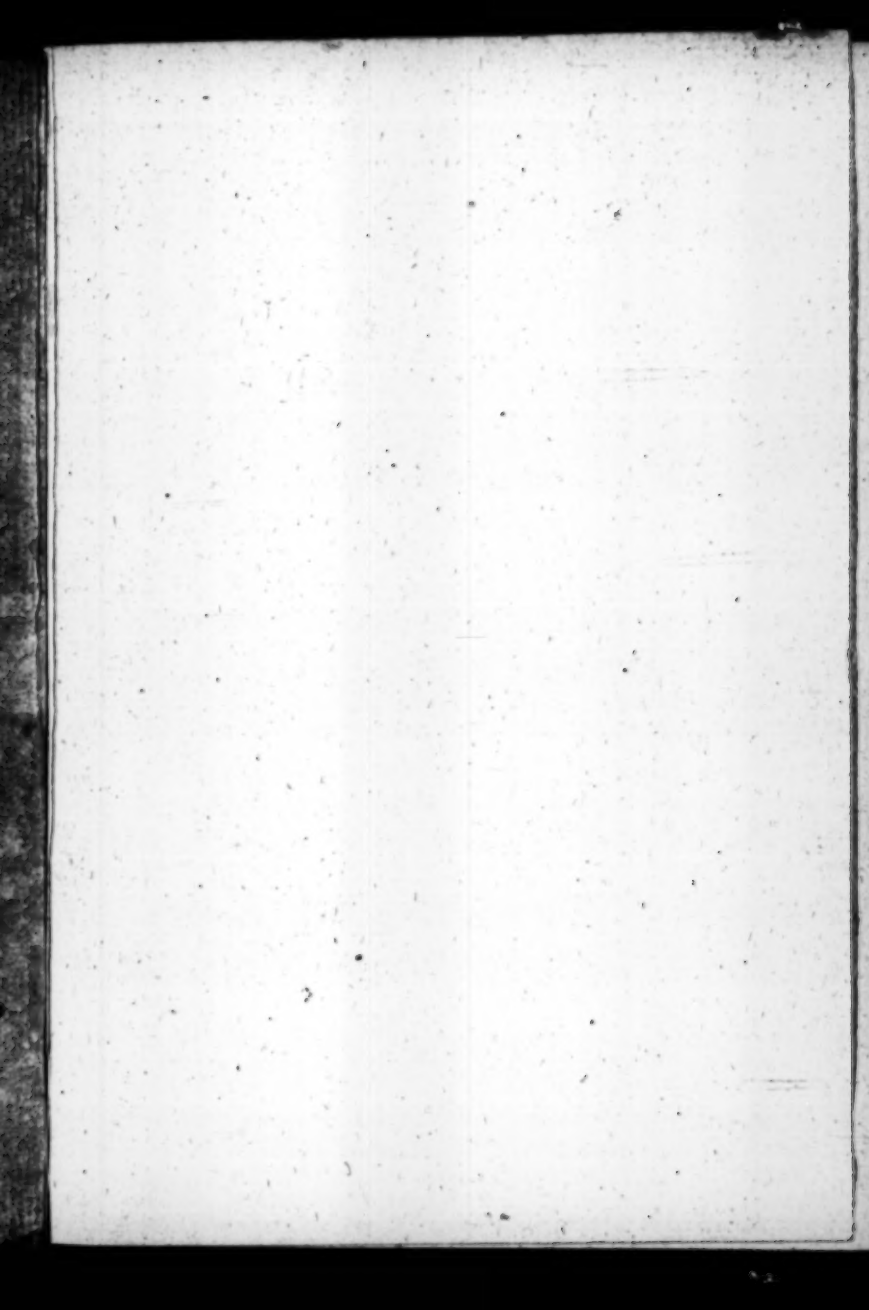
soft, so that they shalbe soft & gentle to be wrought.
To make a stone which will not burne.
To make a stone which will not melt.

To separate golde from copper.
Another waye.
To make a stone which will not burne.

To make a stone which will not melt.
To make a stone which will not burne.
To make a stone which will not melt.

The Table.

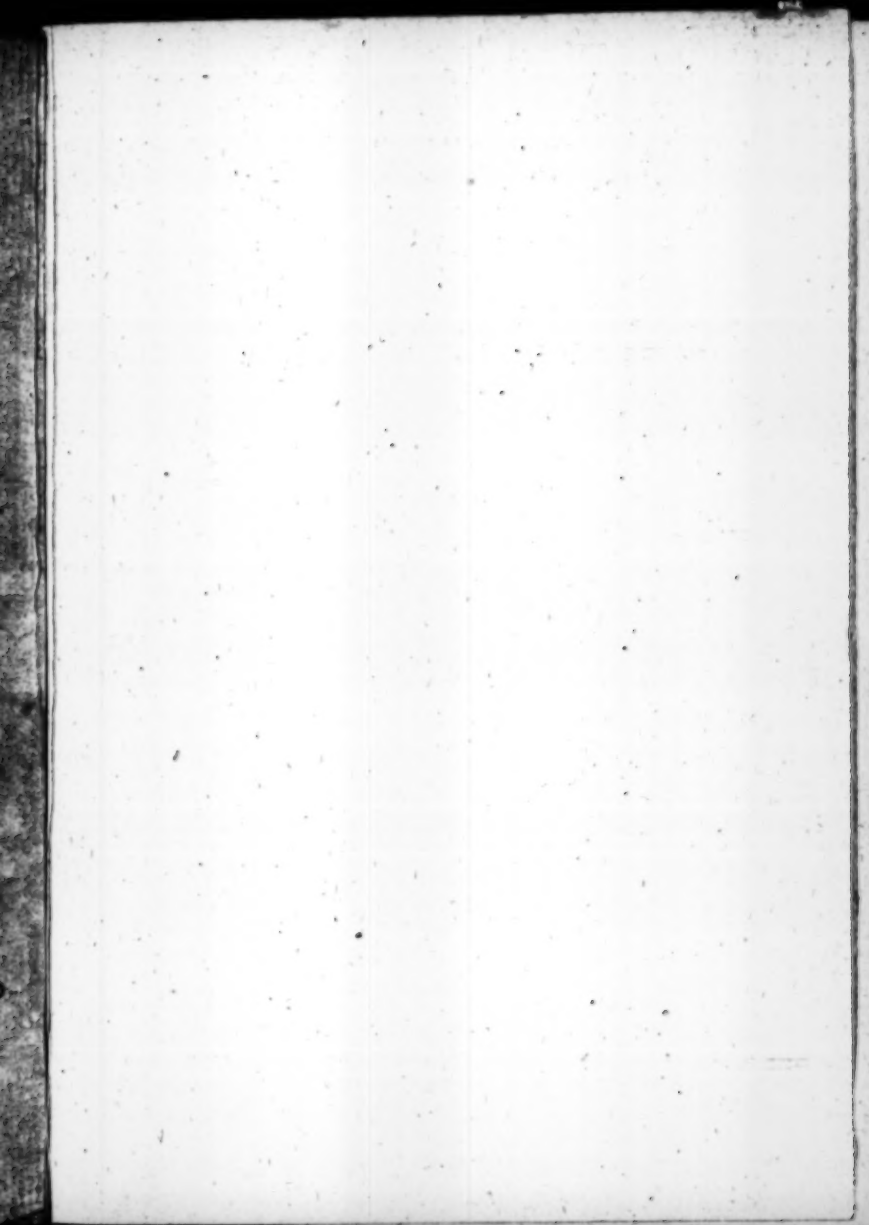
A powder to seperat golde.	idem
To washe golde from copper.	fol. 70
To get together the gold out of theedes of. ec.	idem
To gylde so that it shal not out w no water y is.	idem
To gather together into one, the gold that is scraped of from letters and images.	idem
To take gilt from a cup that is gilded within.	idem
To make gold soft after the melting.	idem
Foy to give a colour to the gold that it shalbe soft.	idem
To boyle gold o: Gloer to make it receyue a. r. fol. 71	idem
To geue a colour to gold.	idem
To geue a colour to silver.	idem
Foy to make silver soft.	idem
To make silver satre and whyte.	idem
To know if y silver haue any gold in it o: no.	idem
To mortifie and alay Mercury o: quick silver.	idem
To gylt Steele o: yron.	idem
To seperat gold o: silver from metal o: yron.	fol. 72
Silver of tyn, to make vessel o: other thinges.	idem
To whyte anye vessel of copper within and without with silver colour very easely.	idem
To make vessel of Copper whyte lyke silver, bothe within and without.	idem
To make that tynne cracke not.	idem
To take Salamanders, so: to occupye o: to serue a mans tourne.	fol. 73
To tynne golde with Salamanders.	idem
The mother of all waters so: to make all metalles li- quifable.	idem
To prepare common salte.	idem
To prepare salte Armoniacke.	fol. 74
To make sal Alkali.	idem
To make sal Boras.	idem
Water of Mercury.	fol. 75
Water of salt Armoniacke.	idem
A water called aqua lacta bleginis.	idem
Water of salt Alkali.	idem
A water called aqua croci martis.	idem
To calcine tartre.	idem



[illegible]

1793. 1800. 1801. 1802. 1803. 1804. 1805. 1806. 1807. 1808. 1809. 1810. 1811. 1812. 1813. 1814. 1815. 1816. 1817. 1818. 1819. 1820. 1821. 1822. 1823. 1824. 1825. 1826. 1827. 1828. 1829. 1830. 1831. 1832. 1833. 1834. 1835. 1836. 1837. 1838. 1839. 1840. 1841. 1842. 1843. 1844. 1845. 1846. 1847. 1848. 1849. 1850. 1851. 1852. 1853. 1854. 1855. 1856. 1857. 1858. 1859. 1860. 1861. 1862. 1863. 1864. 1865. 1866. 1867. 1868. 1869. 1870. 1871. 1872. 1873. 1874. 1875. 1876. 1877. 1878. 1879. 1880. 1881. 1882. 1883. 1884. 1885. 1886. 1887. 1888. 1889. 1890. 1891. 1892. 1893. 1894. 1895. 1896. 1897. 1898. 1899. 1900. 1901. 1902. 1903. 1904. 1905. 1906. 1907. 1908. 1909. 1910. 1911. 1912. 1913. 1914. 1915. 1916. 1917. 1918. 1919. 1920. 1921. 1922. 1923. 1924. 1925. 1926. 1927. 1928. 1929. 1930. 1931. 1932. 1933. 1934. 1935. 1936. 1937. 1938. 1939. 1940. 1941. 1942. 1943. 1944. 1945. 1946. 1947. 1948. 1949. 1950. 1951. 1952. 1953. 1954. 1955. 1956. 1957. 1958. 1959. 1960. 1961. 1962. 1963. 1964. 1965. 1966. 1967. 1968. 1969. 1970. 1971. 1972. 1973. 1974. 1975. 1976. 1977. 1978. 1979. 1980. 1981. 1982. 1983. 1984. 1985. 1986. 1987. 1988. 1989. 1990. 1991. 1992. 1993. 1994. 1995. 1996. 1997. 1998. 1999. 2000. 2001. 2002. 2003. 2004. 2005. 2006. 2007. 2008. 2009. 2010. 2011. 2012. 2013. 2014. 2015. 2016. 2017. 2018. 2019. 2020. 2021. 2022. 2023. 2024. 2025. 2026. 2027. 2028. 2029. 2030. 2031. 2032. 2033. 2034. 2035. 2036. 2037. 2038. 2039. 2040. 2041. 2042. 2043. 2044. 2045. 2046. 2047. 2048. 2049. 2050. 2051. 2052. 2053. 2054. 2055. 2056. 2057. 2058. 2059. 2060. 2061. 2062. 2063. 2064. 2065. 2066. 2067. 2068. 2069. 2070. 2071. 2072. 2073. 2074. 2075. 2076. 2077. 2078. 2079. 2080. 2081. 2082. 2083. 2084. 2085. 2086. 2087. 2088. 2089. 2090. 2091. 2092. 2093. 2094. 2095. 2096. 2097. 2098. 2099. 2100. 2101. 2102. 2103. 2104. 2105. 2106. 2107. 2108. 2109. 2110. 2111. 2112. 2113. 2114. 2115. 2116. 2117. 2118. 2119. 2120. 2121. 2122. 2123. 2124. 2125. 2126. 2127. 2128. 2129. 2130. 2131. 2132. 2133. 2134. 2135. 2136. 2137. 2138. 2139. 2140. 2141. 2142. 2143. 2144. 2145. 2146. 2147. 2148. 2149. 2150. 2151. 2152. 2153. 2154. 2155. 2156. 2157. 2158. 2159. 2160. 2161. 2162. 2163. 2164. 2165. 2166. 2167. 2168. 2169. 2170. 2171. 2172. 2173. 2174. 2175. 2176. 2177. 2178. 2179. 2180. 2181. 2182. 2183. 2184. 2185. 2186. 2187. 2188. 2189. 2190. 2191. 2192. 2193. 2194. 2195. 2196. 2197. 2198. 2199. 2200. 2201. 2202. 2203. 2204. 2205. 2206. 2207. 2208. 2209. 2210. 2211. 2212. 2213. 2214. 2215. 2216. 2217. 2218. 2219. 2220. 2221. 2222. 2223. 2224. 2225. 2226. 2227. 2228. 2229. 2230. 2231. 2232. 2233. 2234. 2235. 2236. 2237. 2238. 2239. 2240. 2241. 2242. 2243. 2244. 2245. 2246. 2247. 2248. 2249. 2250. 2251. 2252. 2253. 2254. 2255. 2256. 2257. 2258. 2259. 2260. 2261. 2262. 2263. 2264. 2265. 2266. 2267. 2268. 2269. 2270. 2271. 2272. 2273. 2274. 2275. 2276. 2277. 2278. 2279. 2280. 2281. 2282. 2283. 2284. 2285. 2286. 2287. 2288. 2289. 2290. 2291. 2292. 2293. 2294. 2295. 2296. 2297. 2298. 2299. 2300. 2301. 2302. 2303. 2304. 2305. 2306. 2307. 2308. 2309. 2310. 2311. 2312. 2313. 2314. 2315. 2316. 2317. 2318. 2319. 2320. 2321. 2322. 2323. 2324. 2325. 2326. 2327. 2328. 2329. 2330. 2331. 2332. 2333. 2334. 2335. 2336. 2337. 2338. 2339. 2340. 2341. 2342. 2343. 2344. 2345. 2346. 2347. 2348. 2349. 2350. 2351. 2352. 2353. 2354. 2355. 2356. 2357. 2358. 2359. 2360. 2361. 2362. 2363. 2364. 2365. 2366. 2367. 2368. 2369. 2370. 2371. 2372. 2373. 2374. 2375. 2376. 2377. 2378. 2379. 2380. 2381. 2382. 2383. 2384. 2385. 2386. 2387. 2388. 2389. 2390. 2391. 2392. 2393. 2394. 2395. 2396. 2397. 2398. 2399. 2400. 2401. 2402. 2403. 2404. 2405. 2406. 2407. 2408. 2409. 2410. 2411. 2412. 2413. 2414. 2415. 2416. 2417. 2418. 2419. 2420. 2421. 2422. 2423. 2424. 2425. 2426. 2427. 2428. 2429. 2430. 2431. 2432. 2433. 2434. 2435. 2436. 2437. 2438. 2439. 2440. 2441. 2442. 2443. 2444. 2445. 2446. 2447. 2448. 2449. 2450. 2451. 2452. 2453. 2454. 2455. 2456. 2457. 2458. 2459. 2460. 2461. 2462. 2463. 2464. 2465. 2466. 2467. 2468. 2469. 2470. 2471. 2472. 2473. 2474. 2475. 2476. 2477. 2478. 2479. 2480.

62
2. *Linnaea*
3



The sixte Booke

Take a pound of Mercury, a quartaine of this co-
mon salt, pulve upon it good weight, that the
may be liquer: mingle them together, and let
them in water untill the next morrow. Then take that
by a Marble Funnel, it must be brought into a glass
bottle you put the vinegar to them. When you have
thus brased them that the Mercury appeareth no more,
let it drye, and brase it well in drye without vinegar.
Then put it in a Limbeck, and sublime it in a Furnace
of sublimation, as before is sayde of the 4. degree: but
beare fast the fute about the Limbecke that nothinge
breake out. The first 11. houres you shall see a smoke
rise from it, untill the vapour come out above, wher-
bye you shall knowe by the vapour that is up: the pores
of plate: then stoppe the hole, and make a greater fire
under it two houres long: then increase the fire two
houres longe: then let it coole by litle and litle, and
then open it and you shall fynde the Mercury as white
as a pyle above, and that which sticketh on the sides,
and lyeth upon the lees, rubbe it of with a feather,
and brase it with the lees and stronge vinegar as be-
fore, let it drye and sublime it as before. This doe so
longe untill the lees smoke no more upon the coales.
Then take the Mercury sublimed, and mingle it with
common salt prepared, mingle them together, and
sublime them in a Limbecke as before. Doe this three
times, sublime the lees as is sayde untill they smoke
no more upon the coales, then cast them away. And of
the Mercury be not as white as snowe, take other
common salt prepared, and sublime it
again, untill it be white
inough.

PRINTED

A necessary Table contey-

ing the summaries of all the receyptes, and
medicines, treasured up in this present
volume.

A certain verie graine of payne of the head, curre
the pockes.

A pferuation against the falling sickness of
epilepsia.

Against the falling sickness.

Another souveraine remedy for the same.

Against the palsy.

Another waye.

Against the Framsy.

A tried remedie against the great paine ringings and
besnesse of the eares.

Another remedy well known and tried.

A remedy to stene the bleeding at the nose.

Another for the same wel proued and of a meruillous
strength.

Another souveraine remedie.

Another for the same.

For the tooth ache a remedy proued.

Another remedie, whether the ache be by colde or by
heate.

Another for the same.

Another remedie.

A remedie for the stinking of the mouth & nose.

Another for the same.

A very good gargilline or gargellings for the throte
against the Quinsie.

For the same.

Another for the same.

An excellent plaster to soften or ripe an impostume
in the throte.

Against spitting of bloode coming of the Lungs or
Lynes.

For the same another remedie tried and proued.

Another remedie for the same very singular.

Another

The Table.

| | |
|---|--------|
| Another remede of merueylous great vertue. | Item |
| Another secreete for the same, certayne and experimen-
ted and good at all houres. | fol. 5 |
| For the same. | Item |
| Another for the same. | Item |
| Against the pliceration of the Lungen or Lightes, and
spittell full of matter and corruption. | Item |
| Another for the same. | Item |
| Another for the same. | Item |
| A remede for short winded men. | Item |
| A drink for the same disease, to be taken euery daye
thysse. | fol. 6 |
| Another tried secreete good for poore folke. | Item |
| For the same and good also for the poore softe. | Item |
| A remede against the pluresie. | Item |
| A decoction for the stomacke, verie good agaynst the
pluresie. | Item |
| Another remede most certain agaynst all pluresies, as
proued an deuine, for to preserve a man that he dye
not of it. | Item |
| An oymtent to rot or rype the pluresie. | fol. 7 |
| A plaster for the same. | Item |
| For the same. | Item |
| Against the whote cogh, that is to say, when the paci-
ent is labored w th it that he can not wel sleepe. | Item |
| Against the same, if his voyce be hoarse w th it. | Item |
| A tryed electuary for the same. | Item |
| Againe for the cogh. | Item |
| Pilles for the cogh. | Item |
| An oymtent for the same. | Item |
| Against the tremblinge and pantinge of the heart,
this is very good, but especially for women, whiche
are subiect therunto. | fol. 8 |
| A remede against the same, and very good to restore
the strength, beinge weakened w th to great heate
of agues. | Item |
| Another remede wherewith I haue alwayes founde
my selfe very well. | Item |
| An oymtent agaynst the same paine. | Item |
| | Am |

INC. 601C.

Another room with very good fr. the time of a pleasant
animal to press me as to beals. *solida* *giant* *fall*

Another symptom of dryness and principally for the
 men that are troubled with leucorrhoea.

Straps tie against the bowers in ranchlands, down

Another remedy for the same, when old or barbed wire

profit him, and he (Larrea) may or may not be able to form a demonstration of nonpayment here (Larrea) for the

Alimentation of nourishment (vegetables) in the
same.

Another against the same collyard in 1892 goes down
Another removed in 1893 and the same again in 1894

Another remedy. . . .
Another remedy. . . .

Another remedy found in the old books is to take a good
nourishment very good against the same disease. Some

...a little bag in my pocket containing a few more seeds. I've

2 drinks for the same.
 10 other same for the same.

Another remarkable trait is parents' and grandparents' influence on children's health with the nature of the diet.

...which is known if the two are not...

Showered against an impetuous male suitor. Then
 against the same. — *Small ad. 11/10/1919*

המחברת מודה על חסותו של משרד החינוך, המעביר את המסמך הזה לידיה, ומודה על חסותו של משרד החינוך, המעביר את המסמך הזה לידיה.

2. maintenance of keeping of the records of the
2. will be held by the following persons: [illegible]

Downloaded from ascelibrary.org by Seattle University on 06/01/15. Copyright ASCE, For All Rights Reserved, No part of this document may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted, in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, or by any information storage or retrieval system, without permission in writing from ASCE.

As against very good against the other remedy against nervous vomiting. 73 (100)

Seems by against the ticket of posing

Memories against Japan of the Lynx come through

number of very good effect.

It seemed to me that the book was good again & the 3rd one that I

For the same:

Index Table.

Remedies against the disease.—The treatment must be directed towards the removal of the cause, if it can be ascertained, and the relief of the symptoms. In cases of acute inflammation, the patient should be kept at rest, and the diet should be light and nourishing. The bowels should be kept open by mild cathartics, and the urine should be freely passed. In cases of chronic inflammation, the patient should be kept at rest, and the diet should be light and nourishing. The bowels should be kept open by mild cathartics, and the urine should be freely passed.

Very good to suit all purposes. In Singapore
and good everywhere else. It can be bought
to be dispensed but to your special friends.
It is pleasant to the taste. It is so natural in its
other element very good.

Remedy against the yellow jaundice.
Remedy against the collicke.

And hereby never to have the collation made, nor to have
any other remedy to take in the future without our licence
in the collation, and to have the same collation made
in the best and most convenient manner, and to have the
same collation made in the best and most convenient manner.

[illegible]

...the good receipt which Pope Clement VII...

is welcome against the late up the home of a child. Not is
the sentiment very good for the good. **UNION** 40311000

Another man, who was not identified, was also arrested.

Another remedy which is so widely used in the tropics is the bark of the cinchona tree, which is the source of quinine. It is used to treat malaria, fever, and other ailments. Another remedy is the bark of the guaiacum tree, which is used to treat syphilis and other skin diseases. In case the patient is unable to take medicine, the doctor may recommend a diet of bland food, such as rice and porridge, and a regimen of rest and fresh air.

10/10/1910 (11 November) by reason of ulceration with haemorrhage.

ing of the gutters.

Investigations of Smoking for the Cancer

21023436 1.5

The Table.

of the 17th of April 1570 to the 17th of May 1570
the second.

Whether remedy for the same. This is a good remedy
for the swelling and inflammation of the
breast against the swelling and inflammation of the
breast of the spleen.

Whether remedy for the same. This is a good remedy
for the swelling and inflammation of the
breast against the swelling and inflammation of the
breast of the spleen.

Whether remedy for the same. This is a good remedy
for the swelling and inflammation of the
breast against the swelling and inflammation of the
breast of the spleen.

Whether remedy for the same. This is a good remedy
for the swelling and inflammation of the
breast against the swelling and inflammation of the
breast of the spleen.

Whether remedy for the same. This is a good remedy
for the swelling and inflammation of the
breast against the swelling and inflammation of the
breast of the spleen.

Whether remedy for the same. This is a good remedy
for the swelling and inflammation of the
breast against the swelling and inflammation of the
breast of the spleen.

Whether remedy for the same. This is a good remedy
for the swelling and inflammation of the
breast against the swelling and inflammation of the
breast of the spleen.

Whether remedy for the same. This is a good remedy
for the swelling and inflammation of the
breast against the swelling and inflammation of the
breast of the spleen.

Whether remedy for the same. This is a good remedy
for the swelling and inflammation of the
breast against the swelling and inflammation of the
breast of the spleen.

The Table.

Remedies against the blcers or corrupte matter of the
 Sparrice.

A plinke for the same.

Remedies against the white flie of women.

Another against the same.

A plinke.

A power against the same.

Remedies against pissing blood.

A plinke.

Another against the same.

A plinke.

Another against the same.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

Another remedy.

The Table.

A plaster against the same.
 Another remedy of verve great vertue.
 Remedies against the swelling of the roddes.
 Another against hard swelling.
 A good plaster for the same.
 An ointment against the same.
 A plaster.
 Remedies against the scatica.
 Remedies against inflammations of blood which grow
 into an impostume in some part of the body or
 member, called phelgmon.
 A plaster to cure and to rot an impostume.
 Another for the same.
 Another to rot or cure the continent.
 Against a ring worme or tetter that runneth all ouer
 a mans face, or against psoriasis that is called Frey
 or Lichen, of some spent age, the Frenchme
 call it frey volage, as it were a running fire.
 Another remedy very good to heale the same, when it
 hath begunne to encrease.
 Against rheumaticke swelling.
 Remedies for the scabbes.
 An ointment very good for to annoynt yong children
 who because of their tendernes, can not endure a
 purgation.
 Another ointment verve good for little children & also
 for the to be before & after a purgation.
 Another remedy.
 A baine or bathe for the same.
 Against the scurfe or leprosy called in latyn psora.
 A remedy against puer, warts, blisters, or whe
 les, and against the small pox.
 An ointment.
 Another remedy well tryed.
 Against the strong cough of yong children.
 Against the tickling throte.
 Against the paine of the eyes.

The Table.

For a white spotte in the eye.
Against the difficultie of bringing forth children, and the
retention of the flanne that the child be in danger
in, called a distemper of the child.
Against when the founteyne of the milk is dry.
Against the paine of the guttes.
Against the difficultie in making water, so long as that
which cometh of the stone.

For men.
For women.
Against Crabtree.
Against a Canker.
Against the little wormes and itching of the hande
and body.

Against the swelling of the eedes.
To make the women come out of the hande of the
Rheumy, for the paine of the eedes.
Against the difficultie of the eedes.
For the scabbes of the hande.
A water of a great and reuerend churche, for the
humans body, for many infirmities, and diseases.
What operations come of the hande of the
Another water of Balsamum.

For the paine of the hande.
To powder the hande for the paine of the hande.
Against the paine of the hande of the plume.
Against the paine of the hande.
To heale olde wounds and cankers of the hande.
Against the scurfe.

Against a bent of the necke.
For the paine of the necke.
For the paine of the necke.
Against the falling of the necke.
For the paine of the necke.

Against the paine of the spleene.
For the paine of the spleene.
For the paine of the spleene.
For the paine of the spleene.
For the paine of the spleene.

The Table.

[illegible]

of the world.

[illegible]

1. To stop the tickle.
 2. To stop the tickle that comes with colds.
 3. To stop the tickle that comes with colds.
 4. To stop the tickle that comes with colds.
 5. To stop the tickle that comes with colds.
 6. To stop the tickle that comes with colds.
 7. To stop the tickle that comes with colds.
 8. To stop the tickle that comes with colds.
 9. To stop the tickle that comes with colds.
 10. To stop the tickle that comes with colds.

As the patient lies on his back, the trunk is straightened, the arms are raised above the head, and the legs are bent at the knees. The patient is instructed to breathe deeply and slowly, and to relax the muscles of the neck, shoulders, and back.

The Table.

For those that haue fretting and griping in the belly
 and the lare.
 Against the collicke.
 Against the paine of the collicke coming suddenly.
 Against the paine of the guttes or bowels.
 For to stoppe the lare.
 Against the fretting of the belly or lare.
 For to know a secret or hidden disease of any man, and
 to heale the same.
 For them that boyde blood at their foundement, and
 for those that haue their blood broken.
 Against the woman's y'engender in mens bowels.
 Against the griping of the belly, & desire to go to stoll,
 and yet do nothing.
 Against the paine of the collicke.
 Against the bleers & fistules in y' foundement.
 To heale y' emerbadens or those y' lose their blood.
 Against the bleers of the foundement.
 To ease called rheumy.
 For to curre or broke an impostume.
 Another.
 Against hurting or swelling of the shyns by chafing any
 going either of the feete or betwene the thighs.
 Against y' swelling & paine of the soles of the feete.
 To make waxes fall of.
 For to take away y' felons & curre beates which breake
 out in wheles in the fingers.
 For to assuage the paine of the goute.
 Another way.
 For to get out any thing y' sticketh in a wound.
 Certain receipes against the plague.
 A compoosition preservative against the pestilence ex-
 cellent most were crutid or spethidam.
 Another compoosition in powder.
 Certain pyles very good for the swelling.
 Another or medicines preservative & comfortable of
 small collickes.
 Another medicine.
 Things of sapour or sweet smell and powder.
 waters,

The Table.

[illegible]

The Table.

A plaster for to stoppe the gnawinge & eating of the
 canker.
 An ointment berpe sweete for cankers that haue cor-
 rupt matter in them; which also aluoyeth the paine of
 those that haue no corrupt matter in them; the ointment
 An ointment of mercurius berthe against the eating
 and running of the canker, and to take away all the
 griefe of the same.
 A plaster with guttine and berpe gentle for cankers;
 specially of the breestes of pappes.
 For to harden yron.
 For to harden knyues and other such lykes.
 For to harden ayle of beher instrument of yron.
 To harden any other substance matter of yron.
 To make any instrument of Steele hard & sharpe.
 Another.
 To hepe it fro cleauing when it is a hardening.
 To make yron of Steele softer.
 Another.
 To sober all things and first yron.
 To sober any lyke thing.
 To sober Cupper.
 To sober yron.
 A powder that will make all metall pliable & soft.
 Another vpon byaste.
 To graue in yron of Steele; kniues & barres.
 To graue with water.
 Another stronger and more byeing.
 To make a colour of golde or siluer to laye vpon me-
 tal; and to make also a ground of golde or siluer.
 yron, bells, stones, which shall not goe of to water.
 A colour of gold to set vpon byaste & copper.
 A colour of golde vpon byaste.
 To make Copper of a syluer colour.
 To gylt yron of Steele.
 To make a water for to gylt yron of Steele.
 To hepe all manner of yron of Steele, and also of beher
 instrumentes of warre.
 To byeing & cleauing yron of Steele.
 To

The Table.

Take spots out of cloth. Take 1 ounce of iron filings
 another ounce of good oil of rosin and of them
 2 more take spots out of all sorts of cloth
 Take spots of greater yell out of woyle cloth. Use
 Take spots of greater yell out of all sorts of cloth
 In other things.

[illegible]

To take the case of black and gay/lesbian things, it's not
 To take the case of black and gay/lesbian things, it's not

Wash the spots of apple with water and dry thoroughly. Do not let these, packed in plastic, store into next year.

White thread on linen cloth 1100-1120
2 blue colour bands on white, 1100-1120

Another way to get the most out of your car is to use the right oil. The right oil for your car is the one that meets the requirements of the American Petroleum Institute (API) and the Society of Automotive Engineers (SAE). The API and SAE have developed a system of oil grades that are based on the viscosity of the oil and its performance characteristics. The API grades are labeled as "API Service Oil" and the SAE grades are labeled as "SAE Grade". The API and SAE grades are based on the following factors:

Shower spray. (Continued from page 1)

So his mother, bones and boyne into grave.

Swabber Greene.
 To Me, home, bone, and paper (with me)

Enveloppe, —, 1 millimètre 2602 107 91.63

It makes boys correct and it will be a day in the life of a boy.

Control the objection by saying that you shall improve
the figures in it.

Another way.

Low water flow means of water, all rights are reserved.

© 1997 by The McGraw-Hill Companies, Inc. All rights reserved. Printed in the United States of America. This book is printed on acid-free paper.

Исследования в Европе и США подтверждают, что...

Do I still have to soften Chyball and pierce the holes?

[illegible]

The II able.

What you maye cut them lyke this, and then laye
 in a mould they shalbe hurde agayne
 In water to the toppe of the mould
 In a daye to be done all this for
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye

Substance made of paper or other things, to be done
 In a daye to be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye

To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye

To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye

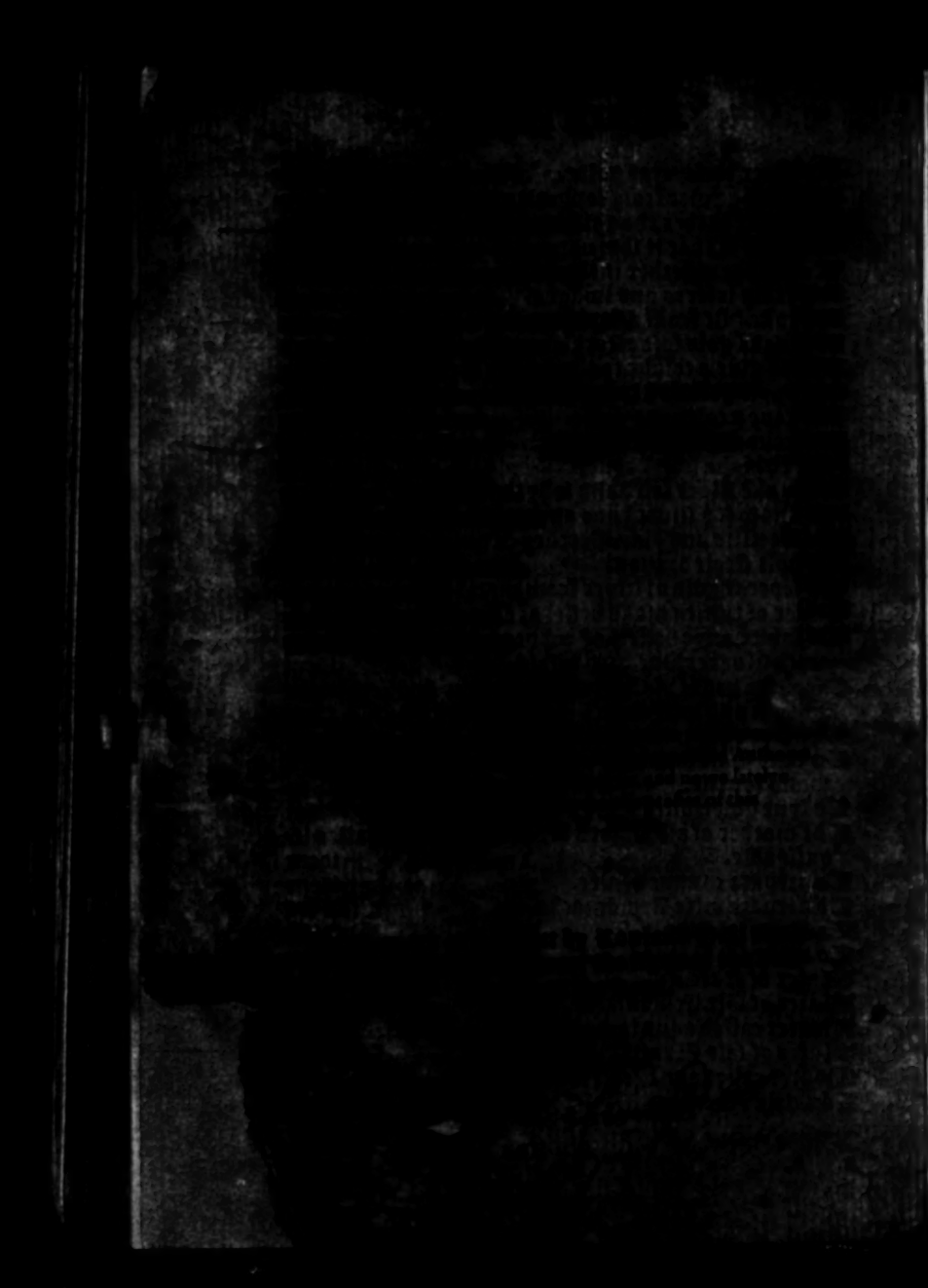
To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye

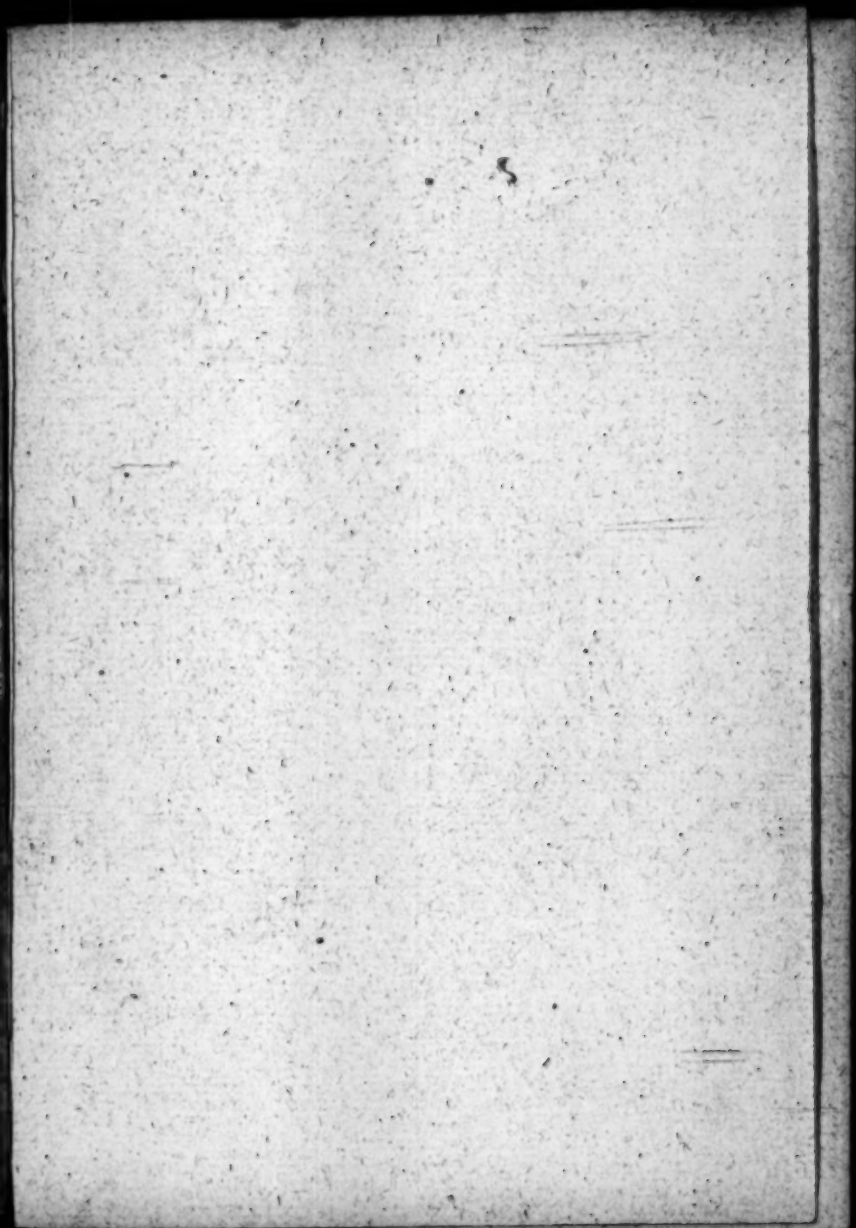
To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye

To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye
 To be done in a daye to be done in a daye

The Table.

| | |
|--|---------|
| To powder to separat golde. | them |
| To take the galve from copper. | fol. 70 |
| To joyn together the golde and siluer of en. | them |
| To make so that it shal not out in no water. | them |
| To yether together into one, the golde that is scraped
of from letters and images. | them |
| To take gilt from a cuppe and to gilded with him. | them |
| To make gold soft after the writing. | them |
| To give a colour to the gold that it shal be soft. | fol. 71 |
| To boyle gold & siluer to make it receyve a colour. | 71 |
| To give a colour to the gold. | them |
| To give a colour to the gold. | them |
| To make siluer into a white. | them |
| To know if a siluer have any golde in it. | them |
| To mortifie and alay Mercury or quick siluer. | them |
| To gild Steele or yron. | them |
| To separat gold or siluer from metal as yron. | fol. 72 |
| To make a vessel of yron, to make vessel of other things. | them |
| To white any vessel of copper with siluer and without
with siluer colour very easily. | them |
| To make vessel of Copper white like silver. | them |
| To whiten and without. | them |
| To make that yron cracke not. | them |
| To take Salamanders, say to occupie or to have a
man's fourche. | fol. 73 |
| To give gold with the siluer. | them |
| The mother of all waters say to make all metalles li-
quifyable. | them |
| To prepare common salte. | them |
| To prepare salte Armoniacke. | fol. 74 |
| To make sal Alkali. | them |
| To make sal Rozas. | them |
| Water of Mercury. | fol. 75 |
| Water of salt Armoniacke. | them |
| A water called aqua lactis virginis. | them |
| Water of salt Alkali. | them |
| A water called aqua croci mellea. | them |
| To calcine terre. | them |





The Table.

| | |
|--|---------|
| To calcine egge shelles. | fol. 76 |
| To calcine oz burne tutia. | idem |
| A water called aqua lunaris. | idem |
| Aqua caustica. | idem |
| A water called aqua caustica. | fol. 77 |
| Aqua auri pigmenti. | idem |
| Water of common salt prepared. | idem |
| Water of pelkes of egges. | idem |
| Oyle of tartre. | idem |
| An oyle called oleum laterinum oz petrolcum. | idem |
| Oleum benedictum. | idem |
| Oyle of Byrmstone. | idem |
| A note. | 78 |
| To purge Byrmstone. | idem |
| To sublime Byrmstone. | idem |
| Oyle of Egges. | fol. 79 |
| Oleum auri pigmenti. | idem |
| Oleum lunare. | idem |
| Oyle of Byrmstone. | idem |
| To sublime Mercury. | idem |

6 MA 50

Here endeth this present worke of Secretes and soueraigne Re-
ceptes, gathered out of diuers good and approued Authours,
and set forth in the French tongue, and nowe latelye
translated into Englyshe (to the profite of this
our country) by W. Warde,

Printed at London by Rowland Hall dwel-
ling in Carter lane, at the signe of the half
Egle and the Keye.

1562.

in fole

76

77

78

79

80

81

82

83

84

85

86

87

88

89

90

91

92

93

94

95

96

97

98

99

100

101

102

103

104

105

106

107

108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118